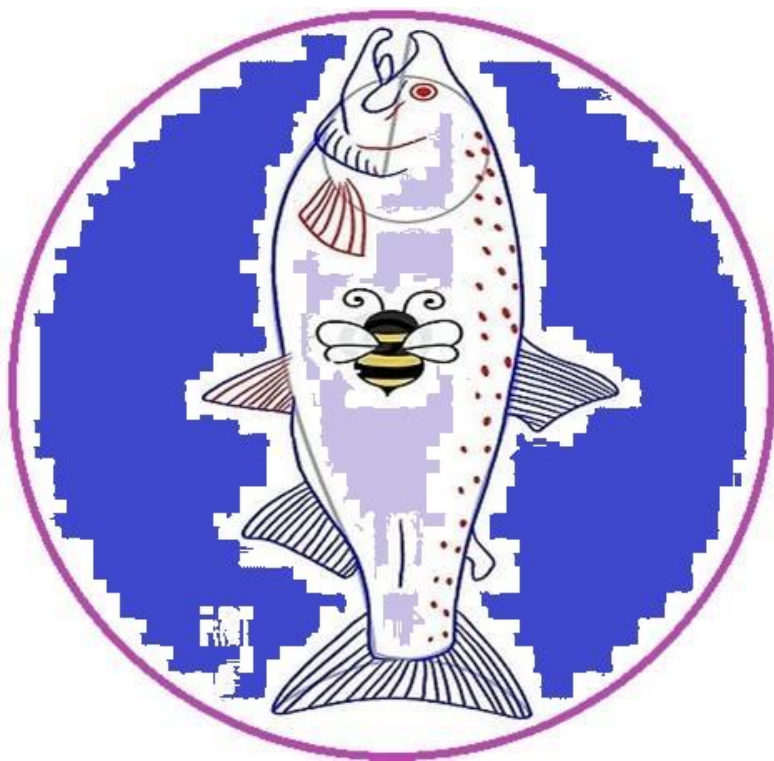


GOD IN THE ATOM



DR. ILIJA LAKICEVIC, RES. PROF.



DISCOVER WHO YOU ARE and

BECOME A BEING of:

SUPREME POWER

KNOWLEDGE

INTELLIGENCE

CHARACTER

WISDOM

DIGNITY

Copyright 2019

All rights reserved only for the Chapter 9 of this book "GOD IN THE ATOM CONFIRMED". No part of the Chapter 9 of this book, either in part or in whole may be reproduced, transmitted or utilized in any form or by any means, electronic, photographic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system without permission in writing from the Author, except for brief quotations embodied in literary articles and reviews.

For permissions regarding Chapter 9, or serializations, condensations, adaptations, or for catalogs of other publications, write to the Author at the email below.

Dr. Ilija Lakicevic, Res. Prof.

GOD IN THE ATOM

Published by

Dr. ILIJA LAKICEVIC, RES. PROF.

Email: teslastyle101@gmail.com

I AM THAT I AM - LAKI of free and sovereign domain.

I am Master of disaster because TRUTH is a disaster for LIE, KNOWLEDGE is a disaster for MYSTICISM (lack of knowledge), LOVE is a disaster for FEAR, EASINESS is a disaster for BUSINESS, SIMPLICITY is a disaster for COMPLEXITY, EFFICIENCY is a disaster for INEFFICIENCY and CHEAP is a disaster for EXPENSIVE. I'm proud of being Master of disaster.

Life must be lived anyway, why not, therefore, live it masterfully?!



Master Laki

My logo is salmon that swallowed a bumblebee. Salmon always comes back to the source and bumblebee could not fly according to scientific laws, but bumblebee does not know scientific laws, thanks God, and simply flies. These two together best symbolize our journey back to the Source which God Is.

Table of Contents

| | |
|--|-----------|
| PREFACE | 1 |
| 1 - INTRODUCTION | 19 |
| 2 - THE QUESTION OF ALL QUESTIONS | 25 |
| 2.1 WHO AM I?!..... | 25 |
| 2.2 HOW TO LIVE LOVE IN ACTION | 31 |
| 2.3 LIFE IS A REAL BALANCING ACT | 35 |
| 2.4 THE BEAUTY AND SIMPLICITY OF THE CONCEPT OF BEING | 42 |
| 2.5 WISDOM OF THE NEW ERA OF CONSCIOUSNESS | 48 |
| 2.6 CONSCIOUSNESSISM..... | 49 |
| 2.7 GOOD | 53 |
| 2.8 HOLY MOSES..... | 58 |
| 2.9 NEW ENERGY COMMITMENTS OF SPIRIT..... | 60 |
| 3 - YOUR DESTINY IS IN YOUR HANDS | 64 |
| 3.1 THE SUPREME COMMANDER..... | 64 |
| 3.2 NEW PHASE, NEW DIRECTIONS..... | 64 |
| 3.3 WHY WE ARE HERE | 65 |
| 3.4 CREATIVE THINKING AND LIVING..... | 67 |
| 3.5 THE WORLD FALLS APART | 67 |
| 3.6 A REMNANT WILL COME THROUGH..... | 68 |
| 3.7 YOUR BODY IS THE SUM TOTAL OF YOUR THINKING | 68 |
| 4 - THE SHIFT IN CONSCIOUSNESS AND A NEW BEGINNING..... | 72 |
| 5 - GOODBYE DUALITY | 93 |
| 5.1 ISIS AND ADAM..... | 93 |
| 5.2 ENERGIES OF LIGHT AND DARK | 96 |
| 5.3 THE TRUTH BEHIND THE THOUGHT | 103 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| 5.4 LOVE-FILLED POSITIVE “THOUGHTS” | 106 |
| 5.5 SEXUAL PERVERSIONS AND EXPRESSIONS | 106 |
| 5.6 LEFT WITHOUT EXCUSES..... | 108 |
| 6 - BE PROUD OF SELF AND SEEK WITHIN | 110 |
| 6.1 LIMITLESS..... | 110 |
| 6.2 I LOVE MYSELF AND I TRUST MYSELF: I AM GOD, ALSO! | 112 |
| 6.3 INTUITIVE SENSE | 113 |
| 6.4 HUMAN INDIVIDUALITY | 114 |
| 6.5 FUTURE CREATION | 117 |
| 6.6 WHAT HAPPENS | 118 |
| 6.7 THEN IT HAPPENS..... | 120 |
| 7 - KNOW THE LIGHT | 124 |
| 7.1 LIGHT | 124 |
| 7.2 WAVES OR CORPUSCLES..... | 125 |
| 7. 3 GOD IS LIGHT | 127 |
| 7.4 ALL MATTER IS SIMULATED LIGHT | 128 |
| 7.5 CONFUSION REGARDING LIGHT “CORPUSCLES” | 129 |
| 7.6 THE LIFE PRINCIPLE | 131 |
| 7.7 WHAT HAPPENS AFTER “DEATH”? | 132 |
| 7.8 SEED OF CREATION | 134 |
| 7.9 TRUTH IN ADVERTISING..... | 135 |
| 7.10 SENSATION AND CONSCIOUSNESS | 136 |
| 7.11 INSPIRATION | 138 |
| 7.12 COSMIC CONSCIOUSNESS | 139 |
| 7.13 CREATIVE EXPRESSION..... | 142 |
| 7.14 SO WHAT OF KNOWLEDGE?..... | 143 |
| 7.15 THINKING VERSUS SENSING | 147 |
| 7.16 FIVE SENSES - SUPPOSEDLY | 148 |
| 7.17 EMPIRICAL KNOWLEDGE | 149 |

| | |
|--|------------|
| 7.18 STILL NEW? | 149 |
| 7.19 ILLUSION | 150 |
| 7.20 MESSENGERS OF THE LIGHT..... | 151 |
| 8 - HOW TO BECOME A BEING OF SUPREME POWER, KNOWLEDGE, INTELLIGENCE, WISDOM, DIGNITY AND CHARACTER..... | 153 |
| 8.1 KNOWLEDGE & GENIUS | 153 |
| 8.2 SUPREME QUESTION | 158 |
| 8.3 ABOUT THE PISTOL SHOT | 165 |
| 8.4 CHAIN STORE MERCHANT | 166 |
| 8.5 SOME NEW CONCEPTS FOR "COSMIC" MAN | 168 |
| 8.6 VALUE OF THIS KNOWLEDGE? | 172 |
| 8.7 APPLYING THIS KNOWLEDGE TO THE MEANING OF PRAYER | 178 |
| 9 - GOD IN THE ATOM CONFIRMED | 182 |
| 9.1 INTRODUCTION | 182 |
| 9.2 DECEPTION OF HUMAN SENSES..... | 183 |
| 9.3 EXPERIMENTS | 185 |
| 9.4 AXIOM | 190 |
| 9.5 ANALYSIS OF THE EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS | 190 |
| 9.6 SCIENCE IS SPIRITUAL..... | 196 |
| 9.7 RIGHT THERAPY FOR THE MICROWAVE RADIATION | 205 |
| 9.8 MOTION IS AN ILLUSION..... | 218 |
| 9.9. WE HUMAN BEINGS ARE CONSCIOUSNESS | 221 |
| 9.10 EXPRESSION OF ENERGY - EXENERGY | 229 |
| 9.11 THE PROCESS OF CREATION | 235 |
| 9.12 WHAT ABOUT OUR SENSES? | 269 |
| 9.13 THIS IS HOW IT IS | 269 |
| 9.14 THE NEW SCIENCE BASED ON KNOWLEDGE | 278 |
| 9.15 CONCLUSIONS | 290 |
| 9.16 REFERENCES | 292 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| 10 – SEEING ETERNITY AS PART OF THE EQUATION | 296 |
| 11 - PLANETARY BEING | 300 |
| 11.1 AN INTERVAL OF NON-TIME..... | 300 |
| 11.2 LAWS | 303 |
| 11.3 COULD IT BE A GENERATION AWAY? | 304 |
| 11.4 EITHER OR... | 304 |
| 11.5 MORNING OF CREATION | 306 |
| 11.6 THEY HAVE COME TO REMIND YOU OF WHO YOU ARE! | 306 |
| 11.7 AS THEY GO..... | 307 |
| 12 – THE HIGHEST PROSPECTIVE..... | 309 |
| 12.1 GOD’S PROTECTION | 309 |
| 12.2 LIVING "THROUGH" WITHOUT DAMAGE? | 310 |
| 12.3 CIVILIZATION OF THE UNIVERSE | 311 |
| 12.4 WHY DO I PICK THIS SUBJECT NOW? | 311 |
| 12.5 SCIENCE..... | 311 |
| 12.6 HOW IT IS PERCEIVED | 312 |
| 12.7 CONSCIOUSNESS | 312 |
| 12.8 KNOWLEDGE..... | 313 |
| 12.9 ESSENCE OF NATURE OF HUMAN | 313 |
| 12.10 DISEASES | 314 |
| 12.11 PARASITES..... | 314 |
| 12.12 MACROSCOPIC vs. MICROSCOPIC..... | 315 |
| 12.13 ADVANCED CIVILIZATIONS | 315 |
| 12.14 LAWS OF CREATION | 316 |
| 12.15 NATURE OF EXISTENCE | 317 |
| 12.16 ANTI-CIVILIZATION CHARACTERISTIC | 317 |
| 12.17 REDEMPTION? | 318 |
| 13 - WHY GOD ATON MATTERS | 320 |
| 13.1 UNCONDITIONAL LOVE? | 326 |

PREFACE

I AM THAT I AM – Laki of free and sovereign domain.

I know who I am and I know what I am not and that gives me freedom and sovereignty - both coming from within me, not from without.

I chose to embody in this lifetime on August 6th, 1950 in a Serbian family in former Yugoslavia, Montenegro, for the reason to demonstrate by example that meager circumstances can be used out for greatest achievements. By the way, the same truth has been proven with their last embodiments by both Esu Immanuel (aka Jesus) more than 2000 years ago and Nikola Tesla more than 160 years ago.

I've finished studies of physics at the University in Belgrade, Serbia, and there in 1982 I got my doctor degree in atomic and plasma physics and in 1995 my Research Professor title. I've spent six years in Germany at University in Dusseldorf and Max-Planck Institute for Plasma Physics in Garching by Munich working on plasma fusion machines with magnetic toroidal confinement. After that I've worked on plasma force free configurations in Institute of Physics in Zemun, Serbia, and at the end of 2000 I left the Institute and all organized and structured organizations and institutions and started my own independent research as free and sovereign being.

I'm now new energy physicist who is working with new conscious energy and pioneering in development of the new civilization without electricity. One can check my web site www.teslastyle101.com for more details.

Since I've been working as independent researcher I've made following discoveries:

1. Discovery of the truth about human being, consciousness, relation of the human being to physical body, relation of human being to God Creator and Creation (this material universe) and true laws and concepts of creation.
2. Experimental verification of the true "ATON" cell, atom and particle concept: light rings spinning around the centering Mind point which is the source of energy and from which the light rings borrow energy to spin, to move.
3. Discovery of so called "centeredness" of wave fields and on that base invention of Tesla Radiation Balancer, the first certified device without electricity for balancing (centering) of imbalanced (not centered) wave fields.
4. Discovery of the only possible natural solution for nuclear waste challenge with irresistible proofs that it would work 100% and would bring huge benefits for humanity: stop of global warming, stop of oxygen depletion in air and waters and creation of huge agricultural areas in regions where there is currently huge lack of food.
5. Discovery of the true value of the PI number and solution of the in science unsolvable problem of "squaring the circle".
6. Discovery of the power of human conscious intent and rebalancing within two months of the damaged brain (autism) of a 5 year old girl with power of verbally expressed conscious intent.

7. Discovery of the true concepts of energy, mass, speed of light, gravity and electricity and derivation of my equation of creation which properly describes both generation (compression) phase of creation and degeneration (radiation) phase of creation, as well as their simultaneous occurrence and sequential repetitiveness. This right equation definitely retires the famous Einstein's wrong equation from 1905 of "equivalence of mass and energy".
8. Discovery of the presence on our planet of the new conscious energy and its unit Deca and its many unique characteristics and ways of conscious unlimited creation with it in order to build new civilization without electricity.
9. Discovery of the Nature's radar principle which is the great intercommunication system for recording of all effects of motion and repeating them to all other effects in the universe at the speed of light.

Let me now be me and introduce myself separate from my bio and book info:

"I AM THAT I AM - LAKI of free and sovereign domain.

I am Master of disaster because TRUTH is a disaster for LIE, KNOWLEDGE is a disaster for MYSTICISM (lack of knowledge), LOVE is a disaster for FEAR, EASINESS is a disaster for BUSINESS, SIMPLICITY is a disaster for COMPLEXITY, EFFICIENCY is a disaster for INEFFICIENCY and CHEAP is a disaster for EXPENSIVE. I'm proud of being Master of disaster.

Life must be lived anyway, why not, therefore, live it masterfully?!"

About the title of my book "God in the Atom":

"I chose the title GOD IN THE ATOM because it is the central point in my book and because I've experimentally confirmed that in the center of every atom consisting of light rings which are spinning around the centering point, there is a still point of balance which God Is and which is the source of energy from which the light rings borrow energy in order to move, to spin. That is a huge discovery which changes the complete scientific paradigm and has a huge impact on mass consciousness of our civilization.

The cardinal error of science lies in shutting the Creator out of His Creation. This one basic error topples the whole structure, for out of it all of the other misconceptions of light, matter, energy, electricity, magnetism and atomic structure have grown. Science excluded God from its consideration because of the supposition that God could not be "proved to exist" by laboratory methods. This decision is unfortunate for God IS provable by laboratory methods and I have done it and I've found a bunch of other irresistible proofs so that nobody can oppose to this truth!

People want to "prove" God. Herein is the proof of God - by methods and standards acceptable to science and religion alike.

Besides that I've explained what Light is and how to know the Light. If science knew what LIGHT actually IS, instead of the waves and corpuscles of incandescent suns which science now thinks it is, a new civilization would arise from that one fact alone. Now they get to know it, to know what it means "God Is Light".

This discovery and this title challenge all the religious doctrines on this planet which do not "allow" God to be on earth but in heaven."

A little bit more about myself and my credentials for writing the book “God in the Atom”:

“I AM THAT I AM - free and sovereign being, infinite and eternal being as every other human being.

But, officially I'm doctor of atomic and plasma physics with the title of Research Professor. I left official science 20 years ago, after working successfully 25 years in it and more than 230 scientific publications, in order to research independent and free under the motto AUTHORITY OF TRUTH, NOT THRUTH OF AUTHORITIES! I did not agree with almost all scientific concepts and working independently I've discovered the true concepts and laws of creation (more about it you can find in the PREFACE and in the book itself). Now I KNOW and share my knowledge with love and joy.

During my official scientific career I had more than 230 scientific publications of which 36 were paper in international scientific journals. Besides that I have written three books in Serbian language (all Self-Published): “UPAMET CEMO SE TEK - WE ARE YET COMING INTO KNOWING” (1997), “Isus Hrist: Istina o Mome Zivotu – Jesus CHRIST: The Truth About My Life” (2009) and “LJUBAV JE JAČA OD SILE - LOVE IS STRONGER THAN FORCE” which is currently in printing.

I'm now new energy physicist who is working with the new conscious energy and its unit Deca and I'm pioneering in creation of a new civilization without electricity, because both light and heat, the only two products which companies are producing and selling currently, can be created without electricity on a new energy way: easy, simple, efficient and cheap. That is my dream.”

My purpose for doing this book or what I want to accomplish with my book “God in the Atom”:

“My soul passion is truth, discoveries, science and turning impossible into possible. I love science and I am sincerely thankful for everything what I've learned during my official scientific career. But, as a free being I have right to evolve and expand upon that what I've learned in official science and it is my, in words indescribable joy, to share it with official science as expression of my thankfulness.

I am fully aware of the huge potential in official science both in people and in equipments and I'm fully aware that incorrect scientific concepts are insurmountable obstacles for an amazing progress. My book will give them the right tools so that fascinating discoveries will blossom every day at every corner of our beautiful planet.

I do this, not only for science, but for the great need of religions, which so sorely need a God Who can be KNOWN by all Men as ONE, to replace the many imagined concepts of God which have so disastrously disunite the human race. I am the one of many who will unify mankind through my knowing to end this babel of tongues of many religions, and bring into being the ONE religion of the ONE God of Love. Out of this new knowledge, and its teachings, will come the One God and One Religion - the remainder of the doctrines will become obsolete and if continued will simply be "clubs" and recognized as false "clubs". NOTHING CAN STOP IT FOR IT IS GOD'S PLAN TO BLOT OUT NOW THE VAST IGNORANCE OF MAN WHICH IS KEEPING HIM IN THE BARBARIC STAGE OF UNFOLDING, WHERE HE STILL KILLS IN ORDER TO TAKE AND IS HIMSELF KILLED BECAUSE HE STILL TAKES.

I share in my book the truth that every human being is infinite and eternal being as our Father God and I offer a simple technique of

conscious breathing how to experience it, how to live happy life and how to become a being of supreme power, knowledge, intelligence, character, wisdom and dignity. That is so releasing comprehension for everyone.

I also share the truth that our civilization has entered on August 17th, 1987 the new cycle when the new era of freedom and consciousness has begun, as well as the presence on our planet of the new conscious energy with which we can change everything by letting energy serve us instead of us serving energy as it was the case till that date.

I share my equation of creation which properly describes the full expansion-compression cycle of creation and which is the first equation ever that deals with both cause and effect. My equation is the doorway into Omni physics together with my discovery of right value of the PI (π) number which is square root of ten, $\pi = 3.16227766$, which is the doorway between physical and non-physical".

My book is about the life style and physics of the next 500 years and will be read and studied by generations and generations."

I am promoter of the God's Love law of equal giving and regiving (Rhythmic Balanced Interchange) in all my life affairs so that I resonate and can collaborate only with those who accept the principle of 50/50.

Some of my discoveries are described in my book "God in the Atom" and others will be described in coming books. "Light" is the key. Without Light all things perish. Even in the greatest depths of the oceans wherein life seems to be resting - there is life and thus - there MUST be Light. To the human eye indiscernible but, nonetheless - it

is there for God is there and with God goes and comes that which is projected as "Light".

I speak of things great and small and, yet, ALL is tiny compared to the vastness of infinite universe - greater "ALL". Man comes forth and overlooks his most wondrous attribute - that (s)he, too, is naught save Light and (s)he, being "Light", is as God or God IS LIGHT. Man searches and searches, figures and calculates looking for that which is NOT in his hope to find God and Source for (s)he longs to be with the ONENESS again from that of which (s)he is created. We are simply the great swirling infinity of spiraling Light coalesced into wondrous manifestation that has taken form that we might experience with our senses, the magnificence, for God, too, desires to share and experience all.

The day is now come when all Men must know what is meant when the great teachers have said, "God is Light". For if we know not, we cannot know God - and that must be known. In the swirling mass of words I use efforting to allow understanding, we are lost in portions which yet elude our comprehension at first looking - do not despair for Knowing simply IS just as God "simply IS". The "KNOWING" must also come. It is the time, now, for the bringing together, again, the fragments of explanations wherein those who are ready for knowledge can grasp the sensing and allow it to become knowing. For those who are not ready in their journey, it will come if they do not turn away. Continue on with me and I shall show the way for that is my purpose in coming unto you.

Vast knowledge is held (all, in tact) within the wondrous mysterious secret of "Light" and though it is all around Man - (s)he cannot see it for it reflects too many myriads of infinite other creations back into his senses. That which Man cannot "see" is somehow

incomprehensible to him. God becomes as the wind for it is not seen and yet it is un-mistakenly "there", and yet, even the wind is comprised of Light.

Man still knows not what matter IS. (S)He has advanced far in knowing how to deal with portions of matter but (s)he still do not understand the true source nor the "why" of matter. I am now trying to tell you the "what" of matter. It has been done in the book - by me, in fact and yet only the tiny, tiny few have been able to transfer the knowledge into recognition. It is time to present it again and see if I touch the buttons of recognition. I do not bring puzzles simply to annoy you, when what you really want to know is when the earthquake is coming so you can wait until the last moment to run hide. Those things are fine for the sensed experience but the sensed experience is but the thought projection of God and, as God desires to return into the perfection, it requires that the KNOWING take place. In the KNOWING IS GOD, therefore don't be foolish in your assumption that you might make a "wrong" choice of direction once you KNOW. You will not! Choices of the flesh and physical sensing dimension are simply that - an illusion which passes as quickly as do the changing thoughts. To really KNOW GOD IS TO BE WITH GOD.

You as physical Man have not even begun to scratch the surface of the patterns known to you as energy, electricity, magnetism, gravitation and radiation. You have learned to play with them, change them into destructive toys and partially locate a few of their actions - but you have not the slightest true knowledge of them. You can develop bombs of them and yet have no way to control that which you have developed.

You haven't the slightest valid knowledge of the purpose of the inert gases and WHAT THEY ARE. Nor do you know the structure of the

elemental atoms nor the gyroscopic principle which determines that structure. You are not aware of the fact that this is a two-way continuous universe of balance in all effects of motion and not a one-way discontinuous universe. Only a finite few on our place have even heard of the most important of all principles in physics which is recognized as the VOIDANCE principle. You know nothing of the lenses and mirrors of space which are the cause of illusion in all moving things. You do not even consider the entire material electric universe to be the illusion which it is; there being no reality to it whatsoever - so you continue to play with your perceived bits of matter and miss the whole point.

You haven't the slightest iota of knowledge of the cause of curvature of space, nor the voidance of that curvature in planes of zero curvature at wave field boundaries. Not one person KNOWS FOR PHYSICAL SURENESS how it is that crystals get their various shapes. It will amaze your old world to know that those shapes of crystals are determined in space by the shapes of the wave fields which bound the various elemental structures. Oh, some have told you for it was told them but they understand not and, therefore, put the Truth of it aside to continue the ego tinkering and speculations - all of which are incorrect.

You haven't the slightest conception of what constitutes the very life principle, nor the principle of growth, nor the simultaneous unfoldment-refoldment principle which repeats all patterns in Nature sequentially and records and voids them as they are repeated. You can present and manufacture replicas - you cannot even begin to simulate true LIFE. Nor are you aware of that recording principle by means of which the Creator carries forth the sum totals of every sequential cycle in His unfolding and refolding universe unto the very end of its manifestations upon one planet and its beginning

on a new one. You just shout "big bang" or "creation of little fishes" or, or, or - all of which bear not the slightest connection with simple "reason".

"LIGHT" holds the answer to ALL of these heretofore unanswered questions, and many more, which the ages have not yet solved nor known enough to even ask. This revelation of the nature of Light is the inheritance of Man in this time in which he finds himself - a time of great revilement and comprehension. **You want to "prove" God? Herein is proof of God - by methods and standards acceptable to science and religion alike.** It lays a spiritual foundation under the present material one of science, which you don't understand any better than the invisible one.

Will Man understand? Eventually - it matters not - it is my mission to commit the fragments unto you and yours to do that which you will, with them. **If Man will but come into attention, the two greatest elements in civilization, religion and science, can thus find unity in marriage of the two.** Will Man do it? On our orb of earth matter, probably not, but at some time on some earth orb - MAN WILL - (the same man - you). Why do I know this? Because it is the projection of God that it be so and therefore, it will be so. My intention is to make it so! Well, who in heaven's name do I think I am? God! So be it!

Likewise human relationships will become more balanced because of greater knowledge of universal law which lies behind all of the processes, which Light uses to interweave the patterned forms of this electric wave universe.

There is no department of life which will not be vitally affected by this knowledge, from the university to the laboratory, from government to industry, and from nation to nation. If for no other reason than to allow you to see your errors. Those who choose to

not see and hear - shall be allowed the consequences of those errors of choice. There are places aplenty to allow for their onward growth - for ultimately they WILL KNOW.

I can only present it to you in mouthfulls of quantity sufficient to feed and not choke. Perhaps a spoonful of sugar might make the medicine go down a bit more pleasantly - I hope so for the direction in which Man is sailing is toward the bitter cup in the learning of his lessons.

I caution you "would be" teachers who THINK you've "got it" and proceed to expound ad nauseam - you do NOT! You are only touching on the minutest edge and if you present this material in wholeness as in total understanding, you will err greatly. I suggest you put your ego aside and learn to use the term, "in my humble opinion" it might be this or that or the other. How do I know that you do not know it all? BECAUSE YOU ARE STILL BOUND TO HUMAN AND HUMAN SENSING - WHEN YOU KNOW YOU WILL NOT BE THERE IN THAT EXPERIENCE. I suggest you tend that weapon called tongue most carefully.

Who, what, why, where, when? All of these scream from the being within each fragment. Suspecting MORE, knowing Truth is hidden somewhere within or behind the veil. How am I to know Truth? What, in fact, is Truth? I am still asking who am I? What am I? And most of all, WHY am I? Where do I fit into and within the universe, to Man, and to God? If Balance be my goal - HOW can I find it? How can I find and know that balance in our interchange which will enrich both him and me? Why is goodness veiled from my eyes like a thin vapor which hides YOUR LIGHT, Father, which I vainly seek. I seek in countless religious teachings and houses and still I hunger - where can I go to find? Please, will YOU take away from my eyes the

blindfold which hides the path to Your Light, that I may find my way to You? Sound familiar? I hear it as a great cacophony upon my receiving system.

You wondrous ones who are receiving this word now, are the ones out front asking these questions - screaming these questions and demanding, commanding and crying out for answers; for Man must be ready to hear and, first, (s)he must have the desire to hear and see and KNOW. Those who truly do not desire to hear - WILL NOT! It is for your own growth that you release them to their own journey, even if you perceive it to be pitiful for it is not for your journey - just do not err by being sucked into their mistakes for the rewards of deliberately turning away from God into darkness are great indeed - in a most miserable perception.

ALL progresses in cycles. This includes civilization. New comprehension periodically transforms mankind into higher beings. A new cycle, of which shall take around three thousand years in counting, is now in its birth throes.

God's omniscience, omnipotence and omnipresence are centered in the consciousness of every Man; but few there are who know of the Oneness of their Self-Soul with the Universal Self-Soul. Man requires many millennia to begin to be aware of that. Each cycle of Man brings him nearer to his awareness of his Oneness with the Light of his Self-Source.

Man lives in a most bewildering complex world of EFFECT of which (s)he knows not the CAUSE. Because of its seemingly infinite multiplicity and complexity, (s)he fails to vision the simple underlying principle of Balance in all things. (S)He, therefore, complexes Truth until its many angles, sides and facets have lost balance with each other and with him.

TRUTH IS SIMPLE. BALANCE IS SIMPLE. Rhythmic balanced interchange between all pairs of opposite expression in natural phenomena and in human relations is the consummate art of God's universe of light. It is also the law. In this one fundamental Universal Law lies the balanced continuity of all creative expression in God's electric wave universe of two conditioned lights in seeming motion which record God's One Whole Idea of Creation into countless seemingly separate parts of that Whole Idea.

THE ARROW OF TRUTH

Each child is born into a carefully selected learning experience which will allow that soul to fulfill a specified destiny by GOD. Each experience is unique for the level of soul awareness of each one, so therefore the choice of parents, upbringing, culture, religion, country, sex and physical condition is carefully selected and planned by the soul, his/her Guide and GOD. What is the goal? Ultimately the soul's higher goal is the return to God, to oneness with and within God. All the incarnations leading up to return "time" are rehearsals, so to speak, which ultimately teach or actually reawaken the soul memory about God's absolute love and how to BE and GIVE that love to Creation and to the many Creatures of God in absolute harmony.

Since each human is a thought fragment of God the ONE Creator, each is in essence a child of the ONE. Each is given free-will choices to make decisions which will either re-awaken memory of God's Love within or will pull him further into sleepy ignorance about God's Love. This forgetfulness is what has led to the belief in SELF-centered separation from all and thus is the CAUSE of ALL discord and disharmony in a soul's life experience. When an individual is unable to see his connectedness to ALL in Creation and his ONENESS with God, then he develops a belief in self as an island, not understanding how his thoughts and behaviors are dumped constantly in the ocean

of human consciousness which surrounds him and which pollutes the space of other creatures.

So all you little islands will need to cooperate and come into some measure of connectedness and unity in order to find God within and give the love which He is.

So now let us look at an individual soul who incarnates upon the physical earth. The soul has a physical ego, which is a "compilation" of some of the personalities developed from previous existences and current programming of character. Although most do not remember anything before this birth and it is set up purposely this way, many of you ones find you have talents and abilities that come to you easily. When you pursue these you may find fulfillment, depending on the impacting circumstances of your journey. Now, when a soul is spiritually unaware, it believes the physical to be "it". Whatever the soul can taste, see, feel, smell or hear is to him "real" and nothing else exists if it falls outside these parameters. This is ego separation from God.

Only when the soul consciousness begins to recognize something greater and more intelligent than physical self is guiding his life, then will the soul begin its awakening and remembering of a higher purpose to be achieved during his lifetime in the physical.

Now, let us call the physical ego a garbage can. Oh my, how so? Because the physical ego which is out of touch with its Divinity within collects beliefs about itself, about life, about other people, about religions and about everything else which comes into its physical attention. They are not complete truths and many may be outright lies. Now most all of you carry your own garbage around wherever your experience takes you: to work, home, grocery store,

school, etc. If you allow nothing or no one to challenge your need for those bits of garbage you have collected, you keep piling it higher and deeper until many of you are now carrying a great dumpster-size garbage holder. Many of you hold your garbage in front of you, close to your heart. This means "stay away from my garbage!" Many of you carry a great load upon your backs. This means, "My burden in life is so great, woe is me", the victim/martyr. Many of you leave the lid off and allow everyone who so chooses to throw more garbage in, so now you get to not only carry yours but someone else's as well.

So what is a soul to do? First, recognize you carry garbage. Next, do not accept any more from others. Next, agree to allow God to help you look at your garbage piece by piece. And I mean sit WITH GOD'S PRESENCE when gathering information, especially on spiritual matters! God will show you what needs to be examined. HOW? Let us call it when He shoots an arrow through your garbage and it hits your heart, meaning your seat of God-Consciousness. The straight arrow represents spiritual Truths. When you are "hit" by an arrow of Truth, there is no mistaking it. The physical ego often screams in anger, because some valued piece of garbage (untruth) has been shattered.

This is the moment of a great test for a soul. If the soul chooses to deny the arrow in his heart, he may do so. He may become so bitter and enraged, deepness of attachment to a particular piece of garbage, that he will quickly patch up the garbage can or even dump all the garbage in a new can and move himself into a defensive mode. The messenger who sent the arrow will become the "arch enemy" and the soul may even go so far as to attack his perceived enemy with intent to destroy the messenger so that he does not (he thinks) have to face the message. Test Failed.

The other choice is to choose to examine the arrow of Truth and recognize the error in perception. When this sort of response occurs, then the soul begins to question many, many things in his life. He starts the process of sorting through his garbage can of illusion and looking at each piece. When he finds a piece of garbage is useless, he will discard it and if he continues to remain in God's presence of requesting that which he needs for his Highest Good, many more arrows of Truth will pierce his heart as God so allows for that individual soul's awakening needs. When the Truth of each arrow is accepted and attitudes and behaviors of an individual adjusted accordingly, then your load of garbage becomes lighter and lighter! This is when a soul begins to accept responsibility for his life and his behaviors as he allows himself to become centered by God from a conscious level. The soul is as free as a butterfly when it recognizes its Oneness with God, with other Humans and other Beings and with other Creatures. This is when a soul begins to glimpse the vision of his higher purpose within God's Divine plan. What a time of JOY this awakening is for the soul and his Guide and Teachers!

As garbage is discarded, it simply dissolves, for it was not real until the human mind gave it power in his life. Your life will begin to reflect this balance of inner understanding for you will learn to accept the Higher Wisdom of God Who dwells within you. This does not mean your life will become one of ease. No, for when you become about Our Father's work, you will undoubtedly be faced with difficult encounters and circumstances as you effort to grow into His Love and Truth-giving, child.

The more personal power you develop within God's Laws, the more of a target you become for God's adversaries, the ones who choose evil and need human minds to control for their purposes. The adversaries play upon ignorance and offer GOLD garbage

cans. Always be on your guard and NEVER take God's protection for granted. Remember, evil seeks your weakest points and is ruthless. Do not give evil easy access to you. Keep GOD'S Lighted Shield of protection intact and monitor your intent so that you may hold that physical ego in check that IT does not lead you around like a chicken with no head!

So I trust this has encouraged a few chuckles among you. When you think of your physical ego as a great trash can, perhaps it will make you more diligent in your desire to clean up your own garbage.

Isn't learning Truth fun? How about challenging? And you ones thought you were just preparing for golf and cruise ship retirements! Oh my, it can be rude to be awakened from la la fantasy land, can it not? And you who do answer God's call are truly blessed and most of you really do not see how truly blessed you are! WHY? Because you struggle with human understanding of a presence (evil) which simply makes no sense to you at all. Why the senseless killing of babies? Why the hunger of children and families? Why is everyone so afraid of one another? Ignorance (spiritual), greed and selfishness. Ones have been so buried in garbage, they know not who they are or that there is a God. How sad it is. And yet all the more need for YOU to bring God's light of love and mercy to the ignorant and innocent. For if not you, then WHO? And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

1 - INTRODUCTION

May I be allowed to decorate the very beginning with a quote from the PHOENIX JOURNALS:

“All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that all energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the ***successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.***

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD - to the four corners of the world - so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity - based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts - Messengers - to present that TRUTH. If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.”

The Message is important, not the Messenger!

Knowledge is only as powerful as is its holder's willingness to act upon it and use it in a reasonable manner. You can know truth, and hold it in a coveted manner, without any immediate consequence

to yourself. However, as time passes by, you will become very uncomfortable as you see all of the people *you could have helped* if you had just stepped forward and shared what you know.

Do you see? ***The ones who put aside their fears, and follow their heart,*** which knows the value of the information they hold and how ALL of humanity can greatly benefit from the “secret” information, ***are walking within the Protective Light of God’s Will.***

YOU WHO REMAIN QUIET ABOUT YOUR SPECIALIZED KNOWLEDGE DO NO SERVICE FOR YOUR FELLOW HUMAN BEINGS, FOR YOUR WORLD IS ON THE BRINK OF MASSIVE PHYSICAL CHANGE, AND THESE TECHNOLOGIES WILL BE USED AGAINST THE VERY PEOPLE WHOM YOU BELIEVE YOU ARE PROTECTING.

HOW WILL YOU FEEL ABOUT THE DECISIONS FOR SILENCE YOU HAVE MADE, IN FEAR, WHEN THE RESULTS OF THOSE CHOICES MOST CERTAINLY CIRCLE BACK TO IMPACT NEGATIVELY UPON *YOUR* FAMILY AND FRIENDS IN SOME VERY BIG WAYS?

This is as much a part of true physics as are the ***extra-terrestrial crafts that use thought projections to directly interact with and operate the craft.***

When you are thinking thoughts which resonate with the core (non-physical) essence of your being - that is, with your Higher Self - you are literally unstoppable! By contrast, when you dwell on those thoughts which cause you great inner frustration or turmoil, thus lowering your frequency, you will head down a path of diminishing returns. And if such thoughts become a habit, you will begin to diminish in both physical strength and mental clarity.

The rewards will be great for those who persist through the challenges ahead. The proper mental and emotional attitude will insure a successful journey.

Be at peace and go within for your own clarification of this Message. Many of you would greatly help your understanding if you were to get out a dictionary or technical reference and explore further the terms "frequency" and "vibration". The entirety of the physical universe can be described in these terms.

All matter vibrates, and thus has a frequency (rate of vibration) associated with it. The physical is a reflection (and a subset) of the non-physical universes. And guess what? The non-physical universes are also made up of energies which vibrate and pulse. These are clues for you, to help you to make inner conscious connections about the **true** Source and Nature of Energy, Thought, and Soul Essence.

The truth of the matter is that greatness comes from within, and there are so many who operate from a purely external, physical, non-caring, detached point of view. They know not the meaning of the term INNER SATISFACTION. These ones derive pleasure from taking and destroying, for such generates emotional responses in the only frequency range in which they can actually FEEL anything at all! These ones are making an effort to feel "alive", but, at the expense of their only true connection to Life. While they may be great at manifesting their desires (to a point), their ignorance of basic spiritual truths keeps them from experiencing the Greater Reality that is fundamental to what we term experiencing joy.

"Learn to accept those things that you cannot change." Yes, but first learn to RECOGNIZE those things that you CAN change! This, again, goes back to personal discernment. The complete gem of a saying goes like this: "Lord, grant me the *Courage* to change the things I

can, the *Patience* to accept the things I cannot, and the *Wisdom* to know the difference!"

Can we change the state of our world? Yes, by recognizing those un-Godly practices that impede true freedom, AND taking appropriate action to correct them, which requires effort.

Can we truly change another's thoughts regarding anything? NO! The thoughts of an individual are for them to choose. We can, however, educate ones who have, first, the desire to learn. It is not wise to try to push in anyone's face this writing or any information that an individual resists for any reason.

God's Plan allows for us to help anyone, no matter what they have done in their past. When ones ask with the heart, and truly acknowledge their past ignorance, they shall be given all the help they can handle in a balanced and acceptable manner. God knows the heart intent of each individual and there is no tricking Him with silly plays on words. Our agreements with Him are made in the universal language of heart intent, a language in which physical words, with limited and obscure meanings, play no part at all.

We are expected to learn to utilize our own God-given ability to discern for ourselves what it is that we are to do from day to day and moment to moment. When our physical (ego-based) intent is in alignment with our (higher) heart intent, the connection to Source, which brings assurance of path and conviction of purpose, will be most evident. In overcoming this challenge (the alignment of intents), we will begin to find the answers to such questions as:

"What is my purpose?" "What can I do to be a part of this larger game?" "Am I really a game changer?"

These are common questions about which many of us are petitioning for answers. These are questions that are answered from within, in the form of heart-felt knowing.

Learn to focus clearly upon any questions that you have. If need be, ask yourself: "How would God, Sananda, Germain, Lanto, etc., answer this question? Sit down and write out, to the best of your ability, how you feel that the entity of your choice would answer your question. You will attract Teachers who will help you to find your answers, but they will almost never dump the answer upon you. You will be guided, often through a series of questions that will help you to learn to discern your own answers.

Often you can find your own answers by knowing what questions to ask selves. Many of you already do this naturally, and simply miss the fact that the Teachers are the ones who help you to formulate the questions in the first place.

Choose what works best for you and TRUST that you are NEVER alone - NEVER! You ALL have been appointed personal Guides, but if you are not sure enough about your Guides to interact with them in a direct fashion, then forget about that route and go straight to the One Light Source with your questions. Be not distracted over who may or may not be YOUR Guide(s). Keep the Light all about you and let your intent ALWAYS be within the highest frequency of Light you can imagine.

In these times of massive, planned distractions, you will each be confronted with orchestrated, artificial events which will seem so real that the only way to know they are not is to pay close attention to what your heart is telling you. The perfection of current holographic technology is beyond what any of you can imagine.

If you get nothing else from this message, please recognize the value in consciously making YOUR own connection to Source, for therein can you fulfill YOUR responsibility to discern for yourself. This is YOUR experience and YOUR growth; do not expect another to do it for you!

May you not allow yourself to be distracted from finding YOUR inner Source connection. And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

2 - THE QUESTION OF ALL QUESTIONS

2.1 WHO AM I?!

For me, the most essential question is WHO AM I? And what is the meaning of my life and life in general? Am I a physical body that is prone to all kind of sensual pleasures, or am I more than that?

Whenever I spontaneously say "my body", it logically follows that I am not that body, because it is illogical that the body itself says "my body". When I say "my house", I know that I am not that house, even though I live there. Or when I say "my car," I know that I am not that car, even though I get inside it and I drive the car. The same way, when I say "my body", I know that I am not the body.

Who am I, then?

The latest conclusion of quantum physics is that the entire universe is a hologram. Wow, this is so true! The main feature of a hologram is that every part of it is equal to the whole hologram. If you want confirmation, buy a hologram. If you take a smallest part of it you will see the whole object in that smallest part, but the object will be smaller in size.

However, no-one in quantum physics has yet acknowledged the Creator of this holographic universe. There MUST be a Creator! We know that every piece of matter must have a Creator, since no creation has ever created itself. A table cannot create itself, it is made by a carpenter. A song cannot create itself, it is written by a songwriter. No single piece of matter can create itself. So how do we recognize and acknowledge the Creator?

In the official scientific model of the atom, there is no mention of its Creator. Of course, this is nonsensical and illogical. Through experiments we can easily confirm the true model of the atom, where in the center of each atom resides its Creator – call it God, Spirit, Mind, Source, or whatever name you wish to ascribe.

Quantum physics has proven that the Universe is a hologram, i.e. that every part of the Universe is equal to the whole Universe in a sense that every part of a whole contains all the information possessed by the whole. In other words, if we try to take apart something constructed holographically, we will not get the pieces of which it is made, but we will only get smaller wholes. So, my body, as a holographic part of the Universe, contains all the information of the whole Universe. My body is simply a smaller Universe!

This is wonderful, but I still do not know who I am. However, I know that God, who is ALL THERE IS, has made man in the image of himself, and therefore I am a holographic part of God that is equal to God, in accordance with the holographic principle. After all, what is the image of infinity other than infinity itself, what is image of eternity other than eternity itself!

It follows that every human being is God, also, and stands as a holographic part of God which is equal to God. Those who enjoy mathematics can divide infinity (eternity) with seven billion, or with any finite number, and the results will be: infinity (eternity). Every part of infinity and eternity is infinite and eternal.

Logically, God created the Universe and human beings holographically so that every human being, as a holographic part of God, is equal to God!

So, YOU ARE GOD, ALSO! Now you have started to know who you are!

This is not to be confused with religious doctrines and their Gods, since every religion on this planet has been twisted and distorted to become an inversion of the truth. God is not outside us, judging us, God is inside us and connected to us permanently. This is a fabulous revelation that brings clarity, purpose and unity.

So now do I fully know who I am? Not yet. I have accepted mentally the truth about who I am, but I still don't really know who I am. I can know ONLY THROUGH EXPERIENCE. When you are in your teens, the opposite pole starts to attract you and you start listening to stories, you start reading stories, you start masturbation, you start watching pornography, but you still do not know what sex is. Only after you have tried sex, after you have experienced sex, do you know what sex truly is. The very reason God created this material Universe is in order to know his Self. God achieves this by having many varied experiences through different aspects of Self and the human experience is a contribution to this growth. So a lifetime is an expression of God's will to know Self in all the extremities imaginable but the experience can never stray outside the whole, which is Love. And when the human being performs acts of Love, he is in union with God because God IS Love.

In the beginning God asked Himself "WHO AM I?", then took the first outbreath, created all of us instantly and said: ***"Go forth and choose whoever you want to be. I am you and I don't judge you. I love you only"***.

God is all there is, but God did not know who He is and that is why He created this material universe in order to know his Self. God is ALL THERE IS and that is why God cannot know Self within self. He

must go out of Self and that is possible only by dreaming, imagining and thinking – that is why this material universe is pure illusion. Human beings *are* the thoughts of God, who is seeking to know his Self through experiences. Actually, whatever we experience is God's experience through us.

How can I know myself through experience? First I must cut off my senses, cut off my body. I can do this through conscious breathing when I reach a deep state of connection with Spirit within and feel the beauty of peace and balance, feeling my true essence. That is who I am, that peace within, Spirit within.

How do I know that I am a Human Being? Since God is a Being, then I am a Being as well, as a holographic part of God which is equal to God. I have my divine self and my human self and I love both of them. Truly, how happy I am when I know that I am God, also. I know that I am eternal and immortal, that I am OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT and OMNIPOTENT, just like God. I know this mentally and I accept it as an indisputable truth because omnipresent God is also in my physical body. Is my challenge to find ways to experience God in my physical body. I have accepted the technique of CONSCIOUS BREATHING, through which I can cut off all bodily sensation and forget my body. I turn inward and unite with the absolute peace and silence within and become aware that I am that silence and peace and enjoy the beauty of my being - I AM, I EXIST!

The new quality of conscious breathing technique and its advantage over all kinds of meditation is CONSCIOUS DECISION TO CONNECT WITH SPIRIT WITHIN, before you start conscious breathing. Then close your eyes and take a deep inhalation through the nose only, hold it within for as long as it feels pleasant for you, and then breathe out through the mouth only. And repeat it for twenty-one

days, preferably at the same time, and you will succeed to cut off your senses and exist as Spirit – what an indescribable beauty! In the beginning you may have discursive thoughts distracting you, and I advise you to focus your mental attention to hear a voice between your ears, which you will hear for sure after some time. The general rule here as well as everywhere else is: PRACTICE MAKES MASTER!

You may ask: why should I connect with Spirit within, at all?

Wouldn't you like to know who you are, to know yourself? Wouldn't you like to enjoy a balanced and happy life? Wouldn't you like to have a healthy and happy body? Wouldn't you like the answers to all your questions? Wouldn't you like to achieve the success that you dream about? These are all benefits of the discovery and acknowledgment of WHO YOU ARE.

The good news is that it all comes from within, not from outside. That is reason enough to connect with Spirit, the best teacher and guide ever: omnipresent, omniscient and omnipotent. All you need to do is to ask Spirit within and follow the guidance you receive.

Allow me to now find a connection between me as Being and my physical body. First I must be aware of the fact that the real me knows everything because I am God, also. Next, I must be aware of the truth that what I know, I *think* (that is why knowledge is of the utmost importance), and what I *think* manifests in my physical reality, including in my physical body, which is the electrical record of my thoughts. In other words, my physical body consists of my thoughts in motion, just like the material Universe consists of God's thoughts in motion.

There are true "racist" on this planet who have gotten ALL other races of peoples fighting against brothers - like we were sworn

enemies for life! We all, Germans, Americans, Poles, Swedes, Russians, Irish, the French, Italians - are you not all "White" children of God???? Are Africans in America and various parts of the world - are they not "Brothers and Sisters" - who do you suppose got us arguing, fighting and killing of our brethren???? Anti-God, Satan, DIVIDES THE PEOPLE so they can be ripe for the conquering. Our bodies are made in God's own image: "ELECTRICITY" - LIGHT WAVES! We are beings of LIGHT operating a physical body, to express and experience in a PHYSICAL WORLD of matter in seeming motion. Just like the still pictures of a movie projector, give seeming motion to the ILLUSION of a cinema, we, and your light wave pulsing universe, are doing the same thing. Satan and his children have gotten us to forget about "spirit" (electricity/light-waves), and moved us into a reality based on the physical. WE ARE NOT THAT PHYSICAL BODY OF BLOOD, BONE, AND TISSUE; WE ARE THE SPIRITUAL FREQUENCED SOUL ESSENCE WITHIN THE FLESH. God is been creating light (electricity) and man's body is also light (electricity), but of course, since man's bodies are made in His image. Our physical body IS THE BODY OF MAN - NOT THE MAN HIMSELF! Just as when you drive your car - you are not the machine (any more than you are not the "machine" of your body) - you are within guiding and controlling through right action, and following the just laws laid down for ALL TO FOLLOW. Or you have "crashes", clashes, and a terrible mess, don't you? Be it cars or people! Stop living according to the Satanic plan of "Hell on Earth"! Don't you think God's PLAN is better than that of His (and ours) adversary?!

It makes me wonder how it came about that I, for a long time, had been identifying myself with my physical body, without being aware of it. The main reason for this lies in the perception that linear time is real. I have become aware of this scam and I am aware that linear time is an illusion, that it does not exist, and that it is the basis for a

completely new life quality. Actually, there is only the eternal NOW moving in a circle. One can prove this truth very simply: imagine that you are talking to your friend to whom you want to prove that linear time does not exist. You check that both your clocks show the same time. Then you leave the friend there where s/he is to wait for your call and you go out. After some time you call her/him and ask what time is it for her/him. S/he will have a look at her/his clock and tell you the same time B as it is on your clock. Then you tell her/him: "If it is the same time for both of us, and if it was the same time by both of us when I left you, it is clear that zero seconds have passed since I left you! If there was some point in time which was unchangeable, some zero mark in time, then we could count time in reference to that point and in that case there would be the linear time. But, there is NOT that zero time point. That is why it is obvious that only the **eternal now** is moving and we are always experiencing in the "eternal now" moments.

I am aware that a new conscious energy is now present on Earth which slowly but surely and inexorably, turns the illusion of duality into the reality of One. It is the New Energy - energy and consciousness combined together. Energy that has no force and no duality. Energy that doesn't hurt. It's not painful. Energy that doesn't overwhelm, ever. Energy that has no agenda until we decide how we want to experience it.

2.2 HOW TO LIVE LOVE IN ACTION

As you wonderful Light bearers and Light workers are becoming increasingly aware, humanity *is waking up!* There is *no* possibility of this divine process reversing itself or stalling, you are going to wake up purely because you have *collectively* chosen to do so. What we

have set in motion, with enormous assistance from those in the spiritual realms, is unstoppable, so rejoice in the knowing that all your doubts and anxieties are utterly groundless and continue to restate ***your intention to be loving in absolutely every moment, regardless of the situations or of the interactions in which you are engaged. Love changes everything, so be loving and observe in wonder what happens.***

There is practically no one on Earth who is not feeling and experiencing the powerful divine energy inflows that are now intensifying daily. However, many, having a sense that there is no one to whom they can talk about this, are keeping quiet because they feel confused or a little anxious, lest others suggest they are misguided or even verging on insanity. Therefore, you who are reading this, and the various multitude of other uplifting and inspiring channeled messages flowing in to be shared: ***make a point of being aware and open so that others will feel safe in your presence, safe enough to start sharing their unexpected and deeply moving experiences.*** Experiences they *desperately* want to share and which will, of course, inspire you. ***We are all One,*** so sharing is an aspect of our real nature, an ever ongoing aspect in constant flow. Open to it, allow it, and *feel* the joy, the happiness that sharing releases into your awareness.

God Aton's will for all of creation is *infinite and eternal joy!* However, as you well know, you have free will. Free will is the freedom to choose to open your hearts to let Love in or to delay opening your hearts, thus holding out against it, basically because you fear you are worthless or unacceptable. That is precisely what it means, the choice to be open or closed, nothing else. ***If you allow Love in your lives, change and joy fills you, regardless of your situation. Yes, Love can bring you intense peace and joy even when***

you are in a situation of pain, fear, and suffering, and in states like that it gives you the strength and the courage to move on and through that temporary state.

You all know, deep within yourselves, that Love is all that is Real, that all else is illusory and temporary, but because of your experiences of pain and suffering as humans, you have learnt to close off or block your hearts for fear of further painful experiences. The human condition does present all of you with very painful situations, so try to remember that you did, of your own free will, choose to experience life as a human and all that it entails. In that remembering is the exit, **the way to joy and peace as you make the choice to trust and be loving.** There are surprisingly many among you who *have* remembered and **who have chosen to be trusting and engage only with love**, and there are very few among you who do not personally know someone who has done this, and who almost **constantly demonstrates love in action**. Instead of looking at them and thinking “Wow, I couldn’t do that,” realize that you most definitely **CAN!** **You just have to choose and intend to do so. It’s easy.** The difficulty lies in your *perception* that it is difficult. That perception is fear-driven and *unreal!*

All you need to do is to make the intent at night before sleeping, and again on waking, and keep restating the intent to yourselves, silently, night and morning and whenever it occurs to you during the day, until, possibly quite suddenly, you find your whole life experience is changing for the better. *When that happens, as it most definitely will, do not disparage your efforts by dismissing them and blaming your better life experiences on your mood, your food, improvement in your intimate relationship because your partner has changed or the weather!* All those changes are due to your intent and your decision to follow through on it. **Remember intent**

requires action. That action can be physical, as in how you relate to people and situations, but it is *due* to the intent you hold. When you make such an intent all in the spiritual realms support and encourage you, you are *never* alone, however much, as a human, it appears that you are. **Divine beings (Jesus, Arc Michael, Arc Metatron, St. Germain, ...) are *always* with you, and they *will* assist you *if, and only if*, you invite them to do so.**

That means that you need to let go of expectations about how it will occur. You are, as humans, so accustomed to doing things on your own and following a plan that logic and reason suggest is the way forward. But if you look back over your lives you can see many instances where things did not turn out as you had planned and as you had hoped. This was generally due to fearful egoistic impulses or emotions encouraging you to do something inappropriate, perhaps manipulative or not totally honest, leading to failure and disappointment. **Instead, set the intent for an outcome and then *surrender to Love*.** If you engage only lovingly you *will* experience peace, contentment, even though the outcome that results from your intent may be very different from what you *chose* to imagine it would be.

There is only *now*! So what you plan may well not fit into that divine time frame. But **if you allow**, the Universe, Source, God Aton, has a way of understanding *perfectly* what you truly desire and bringing that into your life. The path to that result is often very different from what you expected. So, when you have chosen an outcome that you would like to see, while carrying on normally with your human life, *allow* for unexpected occurrences or situations to arise and instead of judging them as mis-steps or failures, deal with them lovingly, as divine opportunities that have been lovingly presented to

you to help you achieve your aims smoothly and far more easily than you had imagined remotely possible.

God Aton, Creation, Source, the Universe, is *always* on your side. **Trust, allow, and experience the truth of that.**

2.3 LIFE IS A REAL BALANCING ACT

What we all are going through is what is called "growing" pains. There are often difficulties experienced within the individual who is efforting to understand the Greater Picture of who they are. Our challenge is one of inner reality versus outer reality. Both are a product of the same Source, yet they are, also, seeming dichotomies of thought. There is ONE ultimate "reality" that encompasses the whole of each.

While in the physical, it is, indeed, very difficult to maintain the balance necessary in order to function in BOTH realities simultaneously. This is to say that most ones are either very physically oriented or they are very spiritually oriented.

There are very few who readily achieve harmony in the spanning of both realities. This is a most difficult lesson to learn and master. And yet, there is great value in doing so, for there come great insights into being able to see the True Cause behind that which precipitates events. In knowing and understanding True Cause, one is, in effect, recognizing that which is their own ability to create.

Also, ones will be able to see and understand that neither they, nor anyone else, are ever a "victim". They (you) are directly responsible for EVERYTHING that they (you) experience.

You are Creator manifest! You are also a "player" in the physical arena of your current (physical) environment. You CAN achieve a balance between the spiritual and the physical.

You have chosen the physical environment for its unique qualities of compressing and amplifying (dramatizing) those areas of your knowing that need to be strengthened. These same compressive and amplifying qualities of the physical environment can also cause you ones to "forget" who you are or why you have chosen to come into that environment in the first place.

You are very much a non-physical entity, partly experiencing in and through your body. This is so that you will have a focal point of expression in the physical - an anchor of sorts. Let not the focal point limit your ability to function in a much greater capacity.

The point here is to say: let not the PERCEPTION of physical "limitations" impede you from anything that you are desiring. There are (and will be) plenty of opportunities to experience ALL of the physical experiences that you can ever imagine.

But, remember: you are here for your own SPIRITUAL growth and it is for this primary reason that YOU have chosen to experience at this time.

Let not the pressures of the physical environment cloud your understanding of the fact that **you are a limitless spiritual being on a spiritual quest of self-knowing.** Those of the Hosts will always offer you the reminders that you need (desire) so that you can have the opportunity to see greater reasoning, if you so desire to see same.

Let not the distractions of the physical impede you from your true desire for greater understanding. Call upon Source for your guidance, and learn to recognize and accept the Greater Hand operating in that which you experience as physical "reality".

There is NOTHING wrong with wanting to experience the physical side of your physical expression. However, when you completely neglect the "spiritual" (non-physical) side of your being, then you will

have created prime conditions for the "harsher" physical experiences that will cause you to look within and search for greater understanding. Note that such "harsh" experiencing is a balancing mechanism - or, to put it another way, there is really NO escaping the TRUE intent (spiritual growth) of your soul.

True balance comes from recognizing the spiritual component (God) in EVERY person that you can see, touch, or feel. When you can do this, you will be better able to appreciate the true value of the physical environment and the exquisite opportunities it affords you.

Your "reality", "sanity", and "truth" each have plenty of room for growth. There is no person incarnate in the physical who has mastered completely this balance between physical "reality" and non-physical "reality". You each have plenty of room to grow in terms of understanding.

There are ones who are very spiritually attuned to their Higher Guidance, yet they are withdrawn from society to a point that they will not share the gifts that are intended to be shared. These ones are as much lopsided as are the ones who completely avoid anything that they cannot physically see, touch, or feel for themselves.

Most ones who read these messages function "in between", efforting to find that which satisfies the inner desire for fulfillment, with great amounts of time being spent in a trial-and-error approach to deducing what it is that IS fulfilling to them.

Ones often are missing the fact that, unless and until they begin to move toward a greater balance between physical sensing and inner understanding they will not find the peace they are looking for. This is to say that as long as ones avoid confronting themselves as they truly are -non-physical beings incarnate into physical bodies with limitless potential for creating - then they will always be seeking to find fulfillment.

This is just the first step toward coming into a more balanced condition of experiencing. Next is the denial phase.

As ones begin to awaken to the idea of who they are and the true potential of their being, they will often deny that such could be, for they will no longer have any real excuses for why it is that they have had it "so bad". The truth of the matter is that the reason any ones "have it so bad" is because ones NEED it "so bad" in order to wake themselves up to a greater reality of experience!

Here, again, I remind you ones who wish to narrow my focus to reports on Earth changes and related activities, that I am a Teacher as well as a Brother, come at this time to assist you to integrate into your consciousness the concept that "ALL is connected to ALL". With respect to the upcoming Earth changes (that I have written about extensively over these many past years), it is now time to integrate those "physical" lessons with their greater spiritual reality (True Cause). In other words, appreciate that even the upcoming, potentially "harsh" Earth changes are a basic part of physically-oriented man wishing to AWAKEN to the consequences of his imbalances and his general inattention to the spiritual side of his expression.

You are each infinite beings. This particular experience in the physical is not your first. You can, if you so choose to, ignore the greater reasons for experiencing - but you will be no closer to finding the inner satisfaction that you are so desperately seeking than you were 100 lifetimes ago. In that context, perhaps upcoming "harsh" experiences (say from living near or on an earthquake fault zone, or in the vicinity of a potentially active volcano) are just what you desire (and thus have chosen) to finally cause you to awaken to what has escaped your grasp until now.

It is not my place to judge you ones. I am simply Guide and Wayshower who is walking the path that you are now on. I only wish to assist those who desire assistance.

Many are desperately seeking fulfillment at this time. I see, for the most part, that the seeking is most often done in a very external and physically-oriented manner. This is to say that many are looking to other people like cars, houses, clothes, or even food, sex, or drugs.

These are but distractions at best, and the excitement quickly wears off, leaving ones heavily "in debt", either physically or emotionally, or both. Ones are often left wanting more, and so they go off somewhere to "find" their next big distraction.

The answers that you ones are looking for come from recognizing who you truly are. This recognition (re-cognition) comes from within.

How can you know that you are more than just your physical body?

How is it that YOU actually know you are conscious?

How is it that YOU know you even "really" exist?

Do you need to go and ask another, or can you determine for yourself the answers to these questions?

What is YOUR relationship with God?

Do you have one?

How do YOU know?

Are you your body, or are you more than a physical mass of electro-chemical combinations?

Hmmm.

Let's see:

I can cut off my arm, and I'm still me.

I can have a lung and tonsils removed, and I'm still me.

I can have a heart transplant, and I'm still me.

Now I get into the tricky area - the brain:

If you replace your brain, are you still you? Since this has not been done successfully in our current level of publicly-known technology, you would likely say: "No, I would not be me."

So, from this limited viewpoint, you may be inclined to think that you are your brain. Let me just say that it *is* possible to replace brain tissue in such a manner as to maintain perfect continuity of the brain's original functioning. So, are YOU your brain?

Please stop for a moment to reflect upon all of the thoughts and emotions that have been triggered by simply going within and asking yourself just these few questions.

Did you have to physically GO anywhere or physically (externally) Do anything? No! Yet, you were, in fact, seeking, were you not?

You say: "But this does not apply to me, because I already *know* that I'm more than just a body!"

Well, this is good; but *why* is it, then, that so many who claim this awareness are petitioning God for Mr. or Mrs. "Right" to come along, or for money, or for a "better" job, etc., in order to be "happy"?

The answer: Because just *knowing* that you are more than a body IS BUT THE BEGINNING of awakening to truly understanding the implications of this fact - and of who you REALLY are! It is among the first steps.

The point of this exercise is to show you that, with diligent inner questioning and reasoning (searching), you will begin to see and understand more and more of who you are. As this process unfolds,

you will begin to draw into your experience those confirmations that will let you know that you are, indeed, on the right path.

It is for this reason that you ones are taught to NOT question authority figures, such as school teachers, politicians, clergy, policemen, judges, doctors, and such. *If you were to begin to develop independent thought - truly thinking for yourselves - then you would not stand for the lies that are meant to keep you pliable to the mind control exercised by these ones in "authority".*

True teachers will effort to bring their students to a point of awareness wherein the students will realize they can derive their own answers, independent of the need for the teacher. Or as the important statement on this subject goes: "The true purpose of education is to teach the student HOW to think, not WHAT to think."

By simply asking yourself the appropriate questions, you will be well on your way to guiding yourself to the answers that you are looking for. And you will be surprised by the "accidental" discoveries that result during this process of exploration!

Enjoy the physical experience. But more importantly, effort to understand that which makes the "physical" experience possible in the first place.

There is inner satisfaction awaiting you each. You need not go anywhere to find it. Another cannot find it for you. A determined desire to find it, and knowing that it is there, are the keys to having it.

You each have within you the potential abilities that the Christed one you call "Jesus" has. He is your Brother, not your God. What he did while incarnate, you too will do - eventually. ***Let not your past beliefs and indoctrinations keep you from realizing this "Christ potential" within you.***

2.4 THE BEAUTY AND SIMPLICITY OF THE CONCEPT OF BEING

The concept of BEING is a simple, straightforward process. That is, just BEING. In this state of being, all energies can find balance and solution - our body, our spirit, our divinity.

Yes, there's a natural process going on right now. We have incorporated this whole process of healing and rejuvenation into him. We have incorporated the answer into it long before we even started the journey.

We were chasing around all the time, trying to find that hidden key. It was always there. All we needed was just the safe space of simple being (being-ness). There is no reason to complicate it. If we think we have to do some activity *then it's just breathing ... the conscious breath.* All remaining processes run independently and on their own. This is divinity in action! It is the natural process of rejuvenation and expansion.

Yes, there is such a strong desire and a feeling that we have to do something. We have always had to do and do and do. Ah, but we are about to change. *There's no need for us to DO something - it's just about BEING!*

Let me explain what I mean by that. Let me explain why I bring this simple premise to my readers.

We are all spiritually very astute, spiritually - as we say in our words - very sophisticated. We have spent many, many years of this life studying the art of the mystical sciences, the energies and the art of

healing. Ah, but all this has been aided by many incarnations of incoming study, right back to our times in the temples of TiEn, where we learned to move dimensions to be able to exist literally in two dimensions simultaneously; where we learned to make ourselves invisible when needed; and how we could completely transform ourselves into a material form, if we so wished.

And all my readers are masters - masters of energies.

Let's take a look at this concept and I'll add a little side note at this point, that I want to talk about some spiritual philosophy now - philosophy that could be over-interpreted and over-intellectualized. So do not forget, these are extremely simple, simple concepts! Feel it!

We could say that Spirit, the essence of Spirit, All That Is, is Is-ness. It simply Is. When we were at Home, in the first circle, what we call the Kingdom, there simply was Is-ness. Everything simply IS. It had no desires, it had no ambitions. It was content with the Is-ness of it's Being. Man has tried to figure out this concept of God forever. They never will in the mind of man. We will never come to know God within our mind. But if we allow ourselves, through the heart and through the compassion, to feel the Is-ness for a moment, Is-ness, pure Is-ness.

Then, at some point, the Is-ness sought to expand, sought to know more. This contemplation of Is-ness, within Is-ness, caused a new energy and created the rays of Spirit, which are we. It has created now a Doing-ness. Ever since we left Home we have been doing. We have been going out and experiencing what it is like to be creators, experiencing on behalf of Spirit. For it is through our eyes that Spirit sees the sunset. It is through our hands that Spirit feels the flesh,

the skin of another person. It is through our ears that Spirit hears the music.

Is-ness could not do this on its own. We became the Doing-ness for Is-ness. Because of the Doing-ness, the Is-ness became Was-ness. For All That Is, WAS. We began changing the very nature of Is-ness by Doing. By going outside of the Wall of Fire into the Void and creating. So Is-ness is no more, it is Was-ness! This could be a bit challenging, but these are simple concepts: Is-ness, Doing-ness and Was-ness.

So if we were to go back Home right now we would not find anything that was like it used to be. We have changed the very nature of Home through our Doing-ness, through our journey. We wouldn't recognize Home right now. And besides, Home comes to us.

For eons of time we have been Doing-ness. We have been energy beings who have been creating. We created the stars and the universe. We created the Order of the Arc, which is the Archangels. And ultimately we created Earth and we created the vehicles we now call our biological bodies. We've gone through, most of us, countless lifetimes here on earth and we have always been Doing. Doing is the action of the journey. Doing is taking the journey experiencing all along the way - but always doing.

The actuality could not do this by itself. We became the DO for the IS.

But now we come to the point of New Energy, and "New Energy" is a term to be taken literally. For the very first time since leaving home, we are literally creating new energy - outside of home. When we left, we were accompanied by a defined and finite amount of energy - we

took it with us. This amount of energy has always remained the same. We've only ever changed and transformed them, we've compressed and expanded them, but it's always been the same amount - until recently.

For only recently and for the first time ever, has new energy been created outside of home. This was, in a sense, the fulfillment of the journey, at least one aspect of it. It was the proof that WE ALL are indeed creators. We created something new, outside of the realm of actuality, which has now become a WAS.

And now, as we move into this literally New Energy, now that we allow this New Energy to enter into our present reality, we can start working with it. This will happen slowly. And it will not be what we currently believe it is.

At the same time we also move from the mode of DO, that is, the energy of DO, into the energy of BEING (from doing-ness to being-ness). And also this is a huge, a huge transformation step, a huge jump (shift). We are transforming from a DOING entity to a BEING entity.

If DOING means to travel, then BEING now means fulfilling and enjoying the journey.

But being is by no means without activity! It simply means not having a goal, no need for a plan, for a program. **Being means that we are in the present moment.** To be means that we have attained fulfillment. All energies are now changing and we can be creator without having to DO.

So we are transforming from **a being of a doing entity to a being of being.** Let's give an example, an amusing example somehow.

We are all familiar with bees, those little insects that are yellow and fly around. There are crowds, there are countless worker bees on every floor, and then there is a queen. The worker bees are the "makers" (the DO-ers). They have a special job and a special job. They were literally born with a contract or a plan. We have some sort of responsibility for doing a certain aspect of the superordinate group energy. But they are just the "makers". They make experiences and thus serve as part of the whole for the benefit of all. Every day they go about their tasks, humming back and forth diligently, visiting the plants and the flowers, returning to the hive and handing over the collected material for the benefit of the entire bee colony. They also learn for themselves, collect their own experiences.

Well, there is also one being in this people called the Queen Bee. The queen bee. This queen is not a "doer" (do-er), but just a being (a BE-ing).

Incidentally, we have a lot of fun here (namely about the other word games, BE = BE and BEE = bee, both are pronounced the same, which increases the confusion even more).

Their fulfillment, their joy, their passion, their creation is to bring together all the energies that eventually become honey. The honey is golden and sweet. It is not something that has to exist, it is simply an expression of joy. Simply a form of sharing. It's wonderful and of course it is! At this moment I can feel the taste of honey on my tongue as I write.

The Queen Bee continues to give life, she gives birth continuously – birth, birth energies. And we are very similar to this condition now! We become queen bees. Uninterruptedly, we give energies from within, we bring them to life, give them expression, give them freedom. But we are simply just. (We are simply being.)

And then there are all the other people who are in our lives, who we see on the street, who are running all over the world and they all DO.

Farther. They continue to fulfill their contracts, their plans, their soul plans. They are very busily busy to DO, to learn, to grow. They have not yet understood what it's like just to be.

There is a lot of activity in the energy of being (Be-ing), a strong flow of energies prevails there. There is absolutely no talk of laziness or boredom! On the contrary, we will be more easy, not busy, but it will be a creation of pure joy. We create the honey instead of having to be the "doers"!

All this brings us a step closer to our true understanding of Creator Energy and the concept of **I Am God.** We can just BE and yet create whatever we want.

We are going through the transformation from the "doer" energy to the energy of BEING. Well, I do not want to overuse this point now. I just wanted to plant this energy with you readers; you allow yourself to expand and to sink into you, because you can truly feel it.

Above all, it signals to others that it is time to BE. We do not need to DO anymore. And there is a huge difference between these two things!

I realize that some of you are scratching your head in confusion now, but I also know that you truly understand it on another level.

And with these words, just allow yourself to BE. And watch as you can become true creators, true transformers (transmutators) of energies.

2.5 WISDOM OF THE NEW ERA OF CONSCIOUSNESS

First and foremost, the most important thing is to KNOW WHO YOU ARE and to be AWARE who you are and to KNOW it through experience – through conscious breathing cut off the senses and exist as Spirit within!

Be aware of the new conscious energy, energy of Love, which responds to your consciousness and will regive back to you very fast what you give. The new conscious energy is present everywhere on our planet waiting to serve you if you choose to work with new conscious energy. It is an amazing tool which is transmuting the old dual energy into harmony, peace and love everywhere where we humans allow it. Never forget that you are boss who decides – you are God, also!

Please allow me to share with you some insights about wisdom of the New Energy way.

Stay in your Heart no matter what is happening to you and around you. It will not always be easy to do. You will have challenges. The chaos and darkness is not over yet, however, your Heart can help you through it. It is the only way.

Be aware of the world around you. Do not bury your head in the sand. Know what is happening in your country and the world with politics, education, finances, medicine, weather, the environment, and all other aspects of life.

View them without attachment, judgment or emotions. Be the Silent Witness. Just observe.

You will see changes happen. You will see greed and corruption turn into kindness and respect for all of life. You will see anger and discourse turn into peace and harmony.

All will appear as Miracles, and they are, yet they are not, because that is the natural state of the new Energy and Awareness coming.

When you view the old ways, the greed, corruption, violence, and tragedies, STAY NEUTRAL, and STAY IN YOUR HEART.

Use your Light on yourself and on the world. Whenever an incident happens, direct your Light to that location to transmute all lower energies. Do not attach any agenda to your Light since it would only limit it. Your Light is intelligent and knows how to transmute negativities into goodness.

Write down ALL you wish to accomplish this year, as well as, what you wish to become. Dream Big! Read this list out loud to yourself once a week, every week for the whole year.

Take very good care of yourself. Eat well, sleep well, take time in nature, laugh and be happy.

Know that I AM always with you. Call upon me and I will answer.

2.6 CONSCIOUSNESSISM

Ah! I am a being of consciousness. I am a consciousness magnet. I bring forth everything into my life I choose, even things that the human self may not be aware of.

This is not yours, whether it's health issues, whether it's abundance issues, relationships or anything else, whether it's feelings of guilt and remorse about things you've done in the past. It's not yours. It's really not. You can get into the psychobabble about it and say it's all created because of mass consciousness and your bad parents and everything else, but you just let it go. You walk away from it. It's not yours.

Some of you had a particularly difficult time this past month. You let go a little tiny bit of things, and then you wondered why you were still feeling tired or why you were somewhat depressed or had anxiety. You just let it all go. It's not yours. **The only thing that is yours, is what you are choosing. That's it. Period. It's that easy.**

The Master, the I Am, takes that – that's distilled from the I Am – the Master takes that and brings it into this lifetime. Let's say everybody you met in this lifetime represents all of your lifetimes and you have all these experiences with all of these faces and all these identities. The Master comes to you and says, **"Let's do that dance in this lifetime." I'm going to bring the wisdom to you (one person). You and I. Human and Master.** Invite me into your house, the house of the human. Let me coexist with you. I'm not going to take up any space. I'm not going to steal your food. I'm not going to peek through the shower curtain or anything like that. **Allow me into that house. Let's coexist together, Master and human.** You can still have your human ways and the beautiful human experiences, but now there is the And of the Master." The Master – **"I'll bring the wisdom. Human, you bring the heart. Oh, you've got heart. You've got tremendous heart. I'll bring the wisdom. You bring the heart and let's do the dance together."**

“I’m going to be so bold and courageous, I’m just going to open up. I’m not going to filter. I’m not going to decide if it’s light or dark or good or bad or if I’m worthy or not, because I’m kind of tired of all these other lifetime aspects. They’re pains in the butt. And I’m kind of tired of myself. And I’m kind of tired of the old human linear path. **I’m just going to allow, without limits.**”

That’s embodied enlightenment. When a human identity, a human aspect of what you would call the soul, when that human aspect is the one that, you could say, kind of is chosen by the Master, by the wisdom, but it’s really because of the allowing of this human. **You’re allowing all the rest of them, your lifetimes.** They’re so preoccupied with what they’re doing, they’re forgetting to allow. They’re praying. They’re crying. They’re stealing. They’re begging. They’re into power issues. They’re into identity issues. They’re into “poor me” and “great amazing me,” **but you’re the one that allowed.**

But you, you, this one lifetime out of all of these, you allowed. Therefore, let’s do that dance of coexistence together while you stay in the body.”

Allowing is only about you, you, yourself, the divine, the Master, whatever you want to call it. Only about those two elements. You, human, allowing the Master. They come together.

What is your goodness? Because where we’re going now, we’re bringing together the wisdom of the Master and the heart of the human. It’s the Powerless Life.

YOUR GOODNESS IS COMPASSION! Wooo! That is such compassion and a thrill and a joy and all of these other things. “I Am that I Am!” That’s the compassion or the passion of the soul.

Stay with me here now. That passion, compassion of the soul, is the very thing that created or brought forth energy. Energy is condensed compassion. What is in your heart is compassion. Love, compassion, whatever you want to call it, admiration for others – that is energy. You are an attractor. You attract energy.

I'm going to bring that same compassion that's deep seated within each and every one of you, I'm going to bring it into your reality, the human reality and now I'm going to watch how the energies and the way reality is shaped and formed truly change effortlessly.

"Hey, it's just consciousness being creative and when it wants it, you're all here." Actually, that is the truth. Science is going to take a while to discover it; religions are never going to accept it. But that is the truth. Without consciousness there is nothing. With consciousness you can create realities like this. With consciousness you can create the sense of focus that gets you caught in a reality like this. With consciousness you can create any reality you want, but it's not through the brain. It's not willpower. It's no power whatsoever. It's not even using energy.

Consciousness is the very thing that is going to allow you, bring you into alternative realities, and not human realities.

So, now comes the time for the wisdom of the Master. The Master showed up because you were allowing.

Secondly, there'll be a flashing light on this – "Do not use for others. For your own personal use only." Do not use for others, because then you're defeating the very compassion of your heart. You see, true compassion is allowing everybody their experiences, honoring everything about them, about others. Not trying to change them.

Not trying to change the world, but honoring. Perhaps it's one of the toughest lessons for any angel and any human angel like you.

Consciousness creates, using no energy whatsoever. It is only in the manifestation that energy is brought forth to create beautiful illusions of reality.

Consciousness, the great creator, requires no energy whatsoever.

2.7 GOOD

There is nothing except GOOD in all the universe, for God is Love and He/She creating a universe of Love in all its expressions which is like unto Him/Her.

There is no sin in the entire universe. **Sin is a product of MAN.** *It is made by man in his own image, for every creation of man is like unto man.*

Pagan teaching tells us that our sins can be forgiven by God and that "Jesus" came to save us from sin. That pagan belief will continue to create the belief in, and the practice of, sin as long as people are misled into believing that they can be saved from sin or forgiven for sinning. ***Sinning means hurting one's self or another by disobeying the law of Love. When one does that, the damage is done and it cannot be forgiven one way or another! He who "sins" can stop sinning, like sound which ceases when its cause ceases. Neither God nor "Jesus" can void that which has happened. It is recorded by the light waves of the universe forever. Its record is in the seed of the "sinner" whom it alone hurts!***

Everything what you've been doing, you've been doing it JUST to yourself!!!

No man can stop hurting another, or himself, except the man himself. "Sin" is man's self-teachings. They are his lessons of life. He gradually learns his lessons and, as he learns them, he stops "sinning". What man calls "sin" is, therefore, GOOD for it leads to GOOD. Creation grows that way. Civilization unfolds that way. Creation is a drama of CAUSE and EFFECT. **It is hundred-million-years-long lesson in learning how to balance EFFECT with its CAUSE!!!** He who errs in that lesson is like unto the schoolchild who adds his figures wrongly or the man whose forgetfulness to turn a switch derails a train.

The origin of the word SIN comes from Greece and means originally MISSED GOAL! Nothing more and nothing less and that is the normal way of human learning. If we are not successful by a first attempt, we have gained an experience that helps us to be more successful by the second one and so on, and so on

Life must be lived. Man must learn how to live it. Every man on mother Earth must learn his lessons of **BALANCED INTERCHANGE** in his every transaction. He cannot learn it in one lifetime on Earth, nor a thousand lives. Christ Consciousness does not come to primeval brute man. It comes only to the completely unfolded spiritual man. Why forever repeat that the good will be saved and the bad will be damned? There is not one good man on Earth in the sense that he is like unto the divine Self which he will become. Likewise, there is not one bad man on Earth, for every man on Earth has forever been searching for the GOOD since his beginning.

The only sin on Earth lies in **not knowing**. When a man **does not know, it means that his Mind has not yet awakened to an**

awareness of either good or evil. The body cannot sin. It but carries out its instincts. The body which has no knowledge of good and evil cannot sin because it is still primate. The enraged dog which kills does not know what he is doing. His body instincts act upon reflexes which cause the act as surely as a bell will ring if one presses a button. We cannot punish the dog because he “sinned”. We may destroy him to prevent him from again revering to his instincts, but not for sinning”. When Immanuel said, “Forgive them, for they know not what they do”, he meant just that. They DID NOT KNOW. And people of today DO NOT KNOW. The spiritual in man has not yet unfolded enough to begin to understand the meaning and import of **balanced transaction between mate pairs!** The buyer and the seller are mate pairs. One cheats the other. Cheating and murder are relatively the same. They differ only in degree, yet the deeply religious man who “gets the better of the bargain” really believes that he is good and will “go to heaven”, while the murder must be condemned to everlasting fires of hell.

This comes from pagan of two thousand years ago. It is still the pagan belief of countless millions of people of today. ***Humanity is like a class in school.*** Some are ahead of others. Some have unfolded more than others. Some have stopped murdering long ago, but every man on Earth has been a murderer. He has merely ceased murdering long ago but condemns the man who now is what he was and believes that he will be cast into everlasting fires of hell. Every man on Earth would be cast into everlasting fires of hell if there were any merit in the pagan belief, but there is no merit in it. The Bible is full of it, but **the Bible was written by pagan man for pagan man. All references to eternal damnation and everlasting fires of hell which are written in the New Testament were forged into it to give one class of man power over others to remit their sins for a price.**

They who did that also KNEW NOT WHAT THEY DID. They who committed that monstrous crime were supposedly good men. They acted their parts consistently with their day and age. They, too, must learn their lessons, for they have been on Earth many times since then and are learning them.

The time must come in men unfolding when he will understand that Immanuel came to teach him that there is no sin! He came to SAVE HIM FROM A BELIEF IN SIN, instead of saving FROM sin, which even He could not do.

Can we not see that if it were possible for anyone to save man from sin, it would mean that all man of Earth would become Christ Conscious at once? They would *instantly pass through all stages of growth – the primal stage, the genius stage, the Cosmic Conscious stage and the final Christ Conscious stage. To do this would render Creation purposeless. THE PURPOSE OF THE Creation is to act the play of Cause and Effect in a universe of “Time”. Any man, or God, who could save man from the “sins” of experience would be defeating the purpose of the play.*

It would mean that a man who builds an automobile must build it complete and perfect at once and never pass through Time’s stages. The picture must be finished without the sequences of brush strokes, most of which are wrong brush strokes which are ever been corrected to attain final perfection. **The wrong brush strokes are akin to man’s so-called sins. They are experiments made in finding the way. All of life is an experiment in finding the way to live.**

Do we not see, therefore, that the pagan belief of yesterday must be cast off in order that today may be an advance beyond yesterday? Do we not see the world cluttered up with these pagan beliefs? Do we not see that *man becomes what he thinks, and if he thinks evil*

he becomes evil? Do we not see, therefore, that sin and evil are man-made products which do not exist in Nature? Do we not also see that this world of fear and chaos is also man-made by talking fear, teaching fear and creating fear, even unto creating a God of fear???

Is there any wonder that the world is what it is, a fearing, crime-ridden, man-killing world which talks of brotherly love without acting it, which pretends freedom of thought and speech but practices intolerance, a world which fervently prays to ask God to stop wars which man has made (and what only man can stop), a pious world which makes a great show of goodness on Sundays in ten times ten thousands homes and churches but has killed and enslaved over hundred million people within the last fifty years instead of giving love and service to its own brothers whom it has killed.

Is it not time that man should begin looking at man squarely in the face and acting himself many questions? Man will not do this because he does not think it necessary. Every man thinks HE is quite right but OTHERS may be wrong.

There is NO sin except belief in sin and there is NO evil except belief in evil.

Man in mass is not yet willing to say, "I DO NOT KNOW. TEACH ME SO THAT I MAY KNOW THE WAY."

2.8 HOLY MOSES

As an example of connection with Spirit within, let's talk about Moses. Holy Moses. About Moses and the Ten Commandments.

So I'm going to talk about this dear one, Moses also incarnated as the one we call Mohammad. Moses is wonderful for taking on the issues of people, whether they were slaves, whether they were impoverished, he was excellent at that. Going into the groups of some of the neediest and taking on their issues.

I would tell this about Moses – he wasn't much of a leader, actually. He carried too much on his own shoulders. He got so upset about things. Moses had a bad temper – a really bad temper! But he was also a martyr in his own right.

So, to resume! So Moses, in approximately 1300 B.C., a long, long time ago, Moses went up to the top of the mountain – Mount Sinai – and encountered a burning bush. Well, he thought he did. It was a type of illusion, but it was his own anger and his own frustration at his own people and at himself, at his leadership. He felt “What kind of leader would spend 40 years wandering around the desert? What kind of leader couldn't really give answers to the people? What kind of leader am I?” he thought, going up to the top of the mountain. But also really upset with his group. He felt they were inept. He felt that if they were stupid enough to follow around an ineffective leader, they were really stupid!

So he went up to the top of the mountain and encountered the burning bush, which was really a symbol for his own anger and frustration. And it was also a symbol of transformation because he and his people were choosing now that it truly was a time – it needed to be – for some changes. So in this inspired moment of consciousness Moses heard the voice of God, but it was actually his own voice, his own higher consciousness, and the voice of his people. He was having a channeling right there up on top of the

mountain with the burning bush. He attributed it to God, of course, because he didn't know who else to attribute it to.

But in this inspiring moment, he received the Ten Commitments from Spirit, the commitments to what Spirit – our spirit – will do for us. The commitments that our – what we would call – our Higher Self, our divine self, has for us each and every day. Moses received these. Of course he really didn't truly write them on the tablet at the moment. That would have been too heavy to carry down the mountain. But he went down the mountain after this incredibly transformational, sacred experience filled with what we would call light, filled with new consciousness, excited to gather his people together and to talk to them about the Ten Commitments of Spirit or of God. To share with them God's willingness to co-create, to share with them the fact that the Spirit was already there and it was already them.

But as he was walking back down the mountain, back through the villages, he saw people fighting with each other. He saw merchants cheating the customers. He saw people stealing food and stealing goods from each other. He saw people cursing each other. He saw a couple in the back alley making love to each other even though they were not married to each other. We get the point, don't we? And he said, "Dear God, how can I possibly share these Commitments that you've given with these decrepit humans who are still following me around? How can I possibly give them these Commitments, because they'll just profane it? They'll just make it even worse. Dear God, we have to talk again."

So he turned around and walked back up the mountain – this time no burning bush – feeling very angry and upset with his people and said, "They don't need to know about the Commitments of Spirit, they need commandments. They need rules, and they need laws." So he threw out the inspiration that he had received. He walked back down the mountains, and he found one who could record, and he sat before them as they recorded his thoughts, and ***he actually originally came up with twelve commandments.***

Over a period of time these have gotten changed and revised and translated into what we now know as the Ten Commandments, and for some 3,300 years these have stood as a basis for consciousness in our society, because so much of the world today follows this type of religion or philosophy. So these are very ingrained in consciousness, and it is my desire today to talk about the Ten Commitments in the New Energy, the Ten Commitments of Spirit.

2.9 NEW ENERGY COMMITMENTS OF SPIRIT

Now I'm going to explain the *New Energy Commitments of Spirit.*

Commandment number one: I am my Lord God. I put no other before me.

The New Energy Commitment is quite simple – **I am God, also.** I am God, also. I'm it. There is not some father in heaven or anything else. I am the Creator. I am God, also. It's that simple, and that is the commitment, the commitment that Spirit is already here and already within me.

Second commandment: Thou shall not worship false idols.

The New Energy Commitment is that I do have **all the tools within me.** I don't need to look anywhere else for them – all of the tools. I don't need to worship crystals and we don't need to carve out statues of God. I can admire the beauty of things on Earth but I already have all the tools within me. I don't look on the **outside**, because they are already **within**.

Commandment number three: Thou shall not take the name of the Lord in vain.

The New Energy – **I love and respect myself.** I love myself. I don't feel guilty about loving who I AM. It has been put into consciousness that there is something wrong with loving self. So humans tend to

curse themselves. It is about loving me without judgment, openly and freely.

Commandment number four: Honor the Sabbath.

I take time for myself. I take time to breathe, I take time to rebalance. There are so many demands upon my time and my energies that I get pulled in every direction. I fall into bed at night exhausted, but then enable to sleep because I'm not worrying about everyone and everything else. I take time for myself.

Commandment number five: Honor thy mother and thy father.

Now, if Spirit really knew my mother and father, Spirit would never have written that commandment! In the New Energy it is about **honoring the masculine and the feminine, honoring the child and the parent. Honoring every part of me, every aspect, allowing them to come back home to me in this Now moment, in this reality.** I honor everything about me.

Next commandment 6: Thou shall not kill – Enjoy life.

Well that's a pretty obvious one in the Old Energy, I guess. **In the New Energy – enjoy life. Enjoy life.** It is that simple.

I'm here on Earth in my body. I've taken on easy tasks and **assignments of being consciousness leaders – enjoy life.** There are so many rules that have been created by people like Moses about what I can and can't do, so I feel that it's a sin to actually enjoy life and this concept has been perpetuated by nearly everything and everyone. But, what greater, greater joy than actually enjoy life.

I enjoy the food I eat, it won't turn into fat in my body then. It will process itself quite naturally getting rid of what I don't need. I enjoy taking time, even if it's reading a book, watching television. I enjoy life from the moment I wake up to the moment I go to bed and while I'm in my dreams. I enjoy life. It's not a punishment to be here. This

isn't a prison sentence. It's not a bad karma that I'm working through. I choose to enjoy life.

Now, the next commandment 7: Thou shall not steal.

I have all the energy within me. I don't need to take it from anyone and I don't need to give it to anyone. For so long people had been stealing my energy and I had been stealing theirs. But I come to a point of sovereignty and I realize that I have it all within me. I have it all within me anyway.

I do understand that I don't need to steal it and I don't let anybody steal it from me. I go within every time for every answer, for every resolution, for everything in my life. I don't need to steal it, and don't let them steal it from me.

Next one ... interesting one 8: Thou shall not commit adultery.

Now, some may feel very guilty when I said that! Please let that go. That is some very difficult karmic energy if I'm hanging onto that.

What it's really about, again, **I love myself. It is about being true to me, to who I AM.** I don't have to go anywhere else for the answers; it's about being true to me. I don't need to cheat on myself. I don't need to lie about my life. It is about accepting every part of me. It is about once again, I love myself. That is the way of the New Energy.

Next commandment 9: Thou shall not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

In the New Energy it is once again about **trusting me.** I trust everything about me. **What a great thing to trust who I AM.** Trust that I AM so much, once again, I don't have to lie, I don't have to cheat, and I don't have to steal.

I Am Who I AM, and I'm proud to pronounce that. I know that I am God manifest on Earth. I know that I am capable of balancing myself at any time. I'm capable of creating new consciousness.

Commandment 10: Thou shall not covet thy neighbor's goods.

And on that I throw out all of the old commandments.

And that 10th one about coveting thy neighbor's goods, it is about taking a look again at my life right now. I don't need to be envious of anyone else. I don't need to be wishing me had done it a different way. It is about honoring and respecting me for the way that I chose to do it in the past. It is about taking what I would consider a mistake in my life and going into that energy and realizing **it was just an experience**. It was a choice that I made that has gotten me to this place. It wasn't anything that was a mistake; it was actually something that brought greater experience into the spirit of my life.

Did you know that originally there were two more commandments from Moses? When you read them you will realize who and why erased them.

Commandment 11: Thou shall never, never speak up untruth.

Commandment 12: Thou shall not take usury from your brethren.

And on that I throw out all of the old commandments.

The commitment of Spirit in the New Energy is to support me and to balance me, to be in me, to rejuvenate me, to know me and to love me. But it's not a Spirit in some far off place. It's the Spirit of me right now.

And those are the Commitments of Spirit in the New Energy.

This is moment of releasing all of the old commandments. Whether they are from Moses or whether the ones I created for me, I let them go. I'm in this moment right now. I'm in this new energy. **I make a commitment to myself to be, to love, to experience and to express.** And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

3 - YOUR DESTINY IS IN YOUR HANDS

3.1 THE SUPREME COMMANDER

Planet Earth is in transition from 3D into higher dimensions and there will be the preservation of the remnant from this place who serve the true and Holy God of Light. Esu Immanuel spoke so many times in the past of it, when he was here nearly two thousand years ago. He promised then that He would return, and He has kept that promise unto us for He came back with His Host in the space ship PHOENIX as the Supreme Commander of the Project Earth Transition.

3.2 NEW PHASE, NEW DIRECTIONS

We find ourselves having entered a new stage of this mission now, and new phases bring about new directions. The goal has not changed, yet it is time that we move forward in our own development. We have spent the last decades reaching out from that little location, bringing the remnant together, getting the teachings and the word out to the masses, and we have done well and accomplished much amid the troubles and attacks hurled at us by the Adversary. We know that we would be victorious, and by all counting, the victory has been won, though at times we may have doubted that it would be so.

There was but one thing that brought us through to this point, and that is FAITH. Without that faith we could not have gone on as we did in the face of adversity for we have struggled against much. Yet, through these struggles, we have grown stronger and much wiser. It was necessary that these things be experienced by us for, without the adversity, we would not have had the fire needed to continue. Many have come and gone from our midst in these past

decades and for many of us still grieve their departing. Yet, we must know that even these experiences have caused each of us to grow and develop wisdom. It has always been the way of man to learn best from that which he has experienced, be it good or bad by standards. Many of us have lost much in the way of material possessions, but even this was necessary for in the loss came greater rewards - not that of greater material things, but greater level of faith in trusting God. For we are learning that there is but one absolute and unchanging thing in the Universe and that is Creator God - always the same, yesterday, today and forever. The cycle is eternal and we are an integral part of that cycle.

Through these experiences of the past, we have learned that we are responsible for that which we create and that we have the power and ability to create and manifest whatever we desire. Every thought and every word that issues forth from us creates that of which we speak or think. Every desire of the heart shall be made manifest unto us so it is important that each thought be guarded and each word spoken be judged before it is issued forth. For, we see, the judgment comes from self as we create and manifest our own reality about us, and only we have the power over our own destiny.

3.3 WHY WE ARE HERE

Many of us have become very aware of why we are here during this time and that we did the choosing before entering into this present life experience. We knew that we were coming for this exact purpose, just as Esu knew what His purpose was prior to coming into the life here two thousand years ago. But, just as we, it took several years of that life before He came to a conscious realization of the knowledge. In the same way, many of us have been searching for many years and have now finally had conscious realization of our

purpose. Others are still searching, and there are still a small number which shall awaken in their hearts.

Through our religions, we have been taught many falsehoods about Esu's life and about His purpose and about His true identity. One of the purposes of this mission was to bring unto the world the Truth about man's relationship to Creator, and Esu's relationship to the world. The Truth has been told and has been offered to all, without any prejudice whatsoever. A few have heard - more have rejected the Truth. There is great sadness over the number that have chosen to ignore the Truth and continue their journey into the darkness - synonym for lack of knowledge. Yet, it is the path that they have chosen for selves and no one can change their choices save themselves.

So, it is good to grieve for a period of time but then we must take our attention from the dead and attend to the living, for it is these that shall be the remnant that shall be brought through the tribulation and on into the promised glory of the New Earth and into the Age of the Light.

As we grow ever nearer to that Light, we are beginning to see the process of manifestation speeding up. We will find that the law of return is fulfilling in a shorter period of time, and this is because of our approach to the transition. Once into the Light, the manifestation shall be instantaneous. In other words, every thought and every word shall be fulfilled immediately, even before the words or thoughts have been completed. And this process will take place without any effort on our part for it is completely natural for us as we are also a part of the Creation and therefore possess the creative abilities.

3.4 CREATIVE THINKING AND LIVING

Now, a large part of our new direction will be the learning process of creative thinking and creative living. As we learn, we will begin to find that the process of manifestation is more natural than we could have ever imagined. But, as with all things, there comes with this a greater degree of responsibility. Remember, to whom much is given, much is required. We are still experiencing in the heavier dimension which is still under the strong influence of the darkness and, for this reason, it can be very seductive to utilize this ability for all the wrong reasons - personal gain, lust, greed and the like. It is also very tempting to utilize the abilities to gain control over others. So, in this manner, we must guard ourselves and be ever vigilant, for usurping another's free will is known as witchcraft and this is against the law of God and shall be judged as such. Many of us have, in the past, had this ability before and have misused it. That is why we are here at this time, participating in this mission, and it is part of our personal learning process.

Did He not speak unto us, that all the things that He has done we shall do - and even greater things shall we do because He has gone unto His Father? Precious children of God, we shall do greater things than what He did in His journey upon Earth for we are experiencing in the greatest of all the ages and we have so many wonderful opportunities before us.

3.5 THE WORLD FALLS APART

The world as we know it is about to crumble and fall apart. All our nations are in turmoil and nearly all our leaders are corrupt. Our money is all but worthless, our air and our water are poisoned. We have weapons capable of destroying every bit of life on the

planet. Our world is experiencing upheavals of every kind from earthquakes to strange weather anomalies, diseases of the most hideous kinds, wars and famine.

3.6 A REMNANT WILL COME THROUGH

And, we were told that all these things would be the precursor to His return and that out of all the masses a remnant would be saved. Many are awaiting His return but shall miss it because they will not believe that He could possibly return in a space ship and will turn away, believing that He is their adversary because of the means of transportation that He offers. This is part of the strong deception that we were warned of. Many have been deceived by those who wanted control over others, and for this they shall have to answer to God for the lives of all those that turn away from Esu because of the lie shall rest upon their heads.

But let us go forward and continue and complete this mission so that all of us who serve God may return to our true roots and rejoin our family who await us. It is with deepest honor and love that He holds each and every one of us.

3.7 YOUR BODY IS THE SUM TOTAL OF YOUR THINKING

Let me please give honor and appreciation to these who are working so beautifully in unity. The seeds of your work together are bearing the blessed fruit from the Creator, precious ones, and you must know you give great honor unto our Father/Mother Creator as you learn to walk and live in His reflection and present an example of honor to your brethren. God is indeed well pleased, precious beings!

Now how does one accomplish "working unity" with others? First must come DESIRE to live and work KNOWINGLY with the Creator Source on a moment to moment basis. You must KNOW the Laws of God and Nature, and abide within those Laws. Most especially, to work KNOWINGLY WITH GOD, you must BE AS GOD in giving Love - Love which is the basis of all of Creation. Giving Love for equal regiving of Love, called Rhythmic Balanced Interchange, allows the creation of BALANCE in self and in your choices and actions. And with Balance in choices and actions comes the power of the Sacred Spirit WITHIN you to create and manifest through desire and action the thought bodies which WILL leave no room for evil influence within your Ego-Consciousness.

In other words, YOU will manifest the image of self in spirit, mind and body by your thoughts and beliefs adopted from your physically sensed experience. The success and health of your imagined self depends upon your comprehension of the unfolding spark of INNER KNOWLEDGE of KNOWING AND BEING LIKE UNTO GOD IN YOUR NATURE and in your actions. If your beliefs and thinking are in error and contain discord, such as hatred, resentment and unworthiness, then you will create yourself and your experience to support that crippled image. This is the natural Law of Cause and Effect working in its perfection. The Law is perfection, only the human consciousness exists in imperfection because of ignorance of God's Nature and Laws and the invariable defiance of these perfect Laws. Ignorance in itself is not a "sin". It simply is. Unfolding physical ignorance until the seed of knowing is in some way inspired WITHIN him to experience that higher power which is within ALL things, centering them, without ALL things, controlling them.

In time, over many, many lifetimes, each human begins to unfold the seed of his spiritual self, the only part of himself which is real, which

is created in the perfect image of the ONE Creator Source. Eventually, by continued inspiration and developing desire to KNOW and Be like Creator in image, the unfolding human recognizes UNITY and relationship of self to ALL in Creation. No longer is separation desired in all interactions. Instead, communion and understanding is desired and reached for ALL who come into his experience. Giving becomes his nature, for he has learned to attune self to the ONE nature, ONE MIND of GOD SOURCE of ALL. And in so doing has achieved UNITY OF PURPOSE AND MIND WITH CREATOR AND CREATION. This is what is referred to as the universal heartbeat which unfolding spiritual man seeks to attune his life to.

You are all, who are reading these words, in some level of process unique to each, based upon individual desire and imagination, learning to attune yourself to the universal heartbeat of the ONE. Each will achieve understanding and Knowledge in equal measure to his desire and ACTION taken from listening WITHIN to God whose language of light is electric and who speaks to all in the perfect language of lighted inspiration.

Every choice you make and action you take today builds your image of self and your experience. You do not become co-creator until you CONSCIOUSLY KNOW AND LIVE GOD'S NATURE AND LAW OF LOVE AND BALANCED INTERCHANGE. Until then, you are but a product of your beliefs gathered from the physical sensed experience. You are trapped in the limitations of physical experience as long as your beliefs defy God's laws and you manifest discord through your ignorance and attachment to greed and material sensual experiences.

Most of you ones have been experiencing in the lower, highly compressed physical dimensional places, such as Earth Shan, for a

very long time indeed. Many of you now attending your lessons within THIS WORD, stand at the entrance to HIGHER KNOWLEDGE experiences. The door is open, my precious brethren. Each of you must now choose, by living your spiritual integrity within God's Laws, to walk through that door into the glory and freedom of God's higher kingdoms of light and experience. Sananda, aka Jesus, stands at that door with His hands outstretched, along with the rest of The HOSTS. Can you see yourself taking His hand? Yes, of course you can! And you will, for They of The Hosts of God come to bring God's lost lambs home, for the journey has not been easy and yet the JOY of the return of you ones of HIS brethren is already beginning to echo in the halls of GOD!

Walk in JOY and PEACE with one another. Do not allow yourselves to become mired in the confusion and discord of ANY other. You need not ever defend yourself from a lie, only stand in honor with THE TRUTH. Leave others to their folly without you. Remember, it matters not one iota what another thinks of you, only how they treat you in behavior is what you must understand and act upon IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD INSIGHT.

Thank you for sitting and reading these words this day. Thank you for your attention, my precious brethren. You each are so very precious. You each are so very cherished! KNOW YOUR WORTHINESS! And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

4 - THE SHIFT IN CONSCIOUSNESS AND A NEW BEGINNING

Those who are called the ascended masters have gone beyond, they have gone beyond the need for being on earth, for reincarnating, for any type of any other entity. It is called this ascension status, or going into a third circle where we are truly sovereign beings. At this place we disassociate from mass consciousness - we have to in order to be sovereign. Then we can understand the dynamics of mass consciousness, but we are no longer part of it. We are absolutely sovereign. I encourage every human on earth right now to disconnect from mass consciousness. It doesn't mean that you go off on your own, it means that you're going to discover yourself on your own without of all the over layers, without hypnosis, and without lies of mass consciousness.

How are energetic changes affecting our consciousness?

The new energetic changes, what I call new conscious energy or new consciousness are having a tremendous effect - it is literally changing the way everything has been done. Let me start from the high level prospective. I could say that on an individual bases right now what is happening is the old human consciousness, your human identity, is making an evolution, let me say quantum leap, going beyond of what you know the functioning and your relation with your physical body. The DNA has been reworked and it is beyond what we call spiritual DNA, that has been reworked. There is another thing that is been happening right now. The mind has been used for processing, judgment, storage of data and it is been considered perhaps the most important attribute of a human – you're going beyond that right now, beyond the limitations of the mind. It is not to say that

mind is negative in any way, it's not a bad thing, which is just a limitation. So, you're going beyond that. Imagine now thinking and feeling and knowing not from your mind and not what you call from your heart, but from your entire essence. You're not processing information through the brain, you're not processing emotions through what you call your heart, you're not processing feelings through the typical human senses of the eyes, ears, mouth and these other human senses. So it is an incredible transformation - one that the mind cannot comprehend. So, this requires very large degree of releasing, allowing and trusting. Everything about you is evolving right now. What happens is that the individual humans try to hang on, they are frightened by what they don't know. They know that they want crossing a chasm, but they want a guarantee, assurance that they will come to the other side. Here is a point of standing at the edge of that chasm, not knowing how deep it is, how wide it is, how dark or how light. Standing there in your physical body with your physical mind saying: these parts of me tell me I cannot possible get over this chasm; I don't have strength in my legs to jump over, I don't have the intelligence and the tools to build the bridge over, so am I going to get over? You know that it is part of your chosen destiny to cross this chasm into the high consciousness human. How do we get there? Let every old preconceived notion, every old limitation, and every old understanding about yourself to GO. And then an amazing thing happens. You just become, you find yourself on the other side of the chasm, but now the self that was back is on the other side. These are incredible challenges for any human right now, challenges that cannot be addressed in the mind, challenges that you're even not going to be able to find the ultimate answer in book, or even in videos. It comes back to yourself by your choices and your trust. The magic is already within you, it is about you allowing yourself, your divine, every part of you, to come and play in your life right now.

What about the Gnost?

As far as about Gnost, it is when you have connected with the divine answer, you just know it. You don't have to seek and guess it, you don't have to analyze it, it is a moment of ahhaa. You just know it, now! One challenge: the answer that comes from Gnost is generally not the same answer that would come from the mind. There is a tendency for you to seek and guess or doubt yourself or that answer that you've received, so you interfered or you put it aside. The important here is to follow it. It's going to provide you with an answer that you could not have possibly come out with before, a solution that is so elegantly simple and easy that you're going to say "Why didn't I think of that before?!". So it is like the forth leg on the stool: body, mind, spirit and Gnost, who are your creative solution.

What is the importance of the Middle East role in this time of the shift?

There were certain energies in Middle East that were pre-planted into the earth, Gaia. These energies would provide for balance, angelic essence, balance within the human form, energies that would allow for the evolution of the whole journey on earth, and of course one of the places where these energies were placed in a type of a crystalline structures in earth, was in Israel. These energies were dormant for millions, millions and millions of years, and they were activated about 2000 years ago. The energies in Middle East have to do with the eventual integration of the divine energy, God energy, while individual humans were still walking on earth. Over a long period of time these energies in Middle East were even intensified by the whole human experience, and certainly intensified by many of the things that have happened in Middle East for the times of Abraham, through Moses, through Yeshua, in the occurred times.

Middle East countries become a focal point for understanding of true God right now. It's not that the answers are there, but it's a focal point. The world is watching what happens there. They are watching the conflicts, they are watching the battle, they are also watching evolution and many beautiful things, beautiful things that are happening there. There are many stories that come out of the Middle East right now, and troubling stories, but some of them can be put in good stories, Palestinians and Jews working together, the stories of churches and many different religions working together for unity and harmony. This is actually much more prevalent than any of the problems that are there right now.

The world is watching this because the world is watching its own association with God. One of the biggest things that are changing on earth right now is individual understanding of the self, the human, with God, and then eventually the acceptance and integration of that God part within themselves, for too long humans have separated themselves from God, and the churches have played into this putting God up, somewhere else and as some strange twisted higher power. Right now one of the biggest changes in consciousness is about the true understanding of spirit and self.

So, Middle East countries are important to help you understand the changes of consciousness related to God. Not that Israel or the Jews are the chosen people, or that it is a protected country. It is because the energy of humanity right now has gone beyond the old conflicts. Consciousness is changing to the point where it will not allow the type of atrocities that have happened in the past, again because of the crystalline energies in Middle East and human consciousness. No one can destroy the power of individual divinity represented through the Middle East lands.

What healing modalities would make the transition easier for mankind?

The most effective modalities of healing depend on you. It truly depends on the person's consciousness. There are humans right now, all across the earth, who're going to benefit from what is called modern medicine, right now. There are things that you take as granted, in some of the, what is called developed countries, the basic of medicine. That would make an incredible difference on them and their spirit. That's one level. The next level is other humans, who, right now, they're not going to accept anything that they can't see or the pain that they can't feel. They are very stuck in, what is called cotemporary medicine or solutions. It is a group of people who basically are not taking ownership for their own health. They are expecting a doctor, or a hospital or a government to take care of them. And it is all played out, it is acted out appropriately. They get a pill, they get a surgery, they get some type of radiation treatment or laser treatment, and they feel better for a short time, perhaps, because consciousness is at a point where they are not taking responsibility.

But I'm not talking to that group here. I'm talking to the group who is opening to a higher consciousness of themselves. To this group I am going to bring down the very basic rudimentary things. Your body and your mind already know how to heal themselves. Stop for a moment. You choose, close your eyes and take a deep breath. You have pre-planted everything you need, either in your physical body structure or in the energy field right around yourself. You brought in all the tools with you.

Remember you are an angel, so why not bring appropriate tools? Your body already knows how to heal itself. But, because you fell out

of trust with yourself, with your body, you're basically lacking the actual self-healing part of you. You got to experience how it feels like to have different types of diseases, illnesses, and eggs and pains, but it's time to go beyond that. *It's time to give your body permission to heal itself.* Well, do not go totally goofy in your brain about it, do not enter into debating whether or not you can really do it, but you just do it. Your body already knows how to clear itself of cancer, or Alzheimer, or of anything. I'm not talking about the avidity issues, or just one wants to stay young looking; I'm talking about the serious physical imbalances of the body. The *body knows how to clear its liver, very, very well. The body knows how to go through the interesting process that happens every three or four years, when it literally goes and reworks the heart from an energetic and eventually physical stand point.* But, many have stopped to do this and are relying on outside therapies. They want healing to come from a pill, surgery, crystal, mantra, or the latest, type of water that you take. And every time a human does that, it basically sets their self-healing capability one step further away. If you want to heal, it's that simple as making the choice. Sitting down, taking a few deep breaths, it is not for number of days and hours obviously, and saying: ***"Dear body, you know how to heal yourself. I trust you, dear body, and because you're part of me, now I let you do it".***

Amazing thing happens here. If you develop trust with your body, your body will start to cleanse itself. It may make it sick for a short period of time, it may make it sick, that you will have to stay in bed for a week, but your body is doing exactly what you asked it to do: its detoxifying, its clearing, its rebalancing, it is more miraculous than any kind of therapy that you've ever done in the past. When you get into this new attunement with your body, it doesn't get much faster, much more efficiently, and if you feel like to using outside things like a bit of relaxing water therapy or anything like it, for biological

rejuvenation, that's fine, but it's about accepting responsibility and knowing that you can heal yourself.

How can we best prepare for this shift in consciousness?

Shift in consciousness is happening at many, many different levels and it is going to happen naturally. Don't get caught up in the other people, or other countries, don't get caught up in a drama of things like energy, or oil running out, or food shortages; these are all just side effects of change. But they have also a very beautiful and positive side, which most humans don't understand. They are going to facilitate bringing in the new energy, new agriculture methods, new solutions to earth, very, very quickly. Don't get caught in the drama "the world is coming to an end".

The world is having a new beginning

We are now in year 33 of our "New Millennium", which began on August 17th 1987, not 2000 as most of people believe. All of the ancient calendars ended at midnight on the 16th of August 1987 and we are awaiting the "new" to begin again. Be blessed in that God Aton has allowed human-kind a quarter of a decade PAST "the deadline" (no pun intended!); the longer we have physical experience, the more the opportunity for ones to make it through intact.

Our satanic adversary is a very insidious group of beings; they have plotted our demise since the beginning, and they have tampered with the Holy Books - the Holy Bible and the Holy Koran, etc. - to lead the human race into the deadly abyss of doom and destruction for the soul.

In order to come up out of the ever-spiraling trap of evil manipulation, the guidelines of truth must be put before the people - however, the people must read or hear of them for it to be of any value. First there was The WORD, attention to our plight, and the means of turning our world around back onto the path of light instead of our continuing the blind march towards eternal darkness.

Man is a SPIRITUAL and a PHYSICAL being; when you make the "transition", as we label it, you no longer have physical hands, feet, etc.; however, your spiritual you still survives. You can perceive the physical and those "left behind", but they cannot see you. The spirit world is invisible to Earthman; however, ones on the other side can communicate with you.

Let me add some clarification of the New Energy, with some scientific background keeping simplicity as the guiding tread.

I used to talk about New Energy in my presentations, but jut few have understood it, if any.

The basis of all is to comprehend that we human beings are CONSCIOUSNESS and that we create everything! We create mentally with dreams, imaginations and thinking so that whatever we are experiencing here on Earth we are ACTING!!! Consciousness IS, it is unchangeable, it is infinite and eternal, it is ALL THERE IS!

By the power of free choice we have created the Old Energy to experience fear and limitations. It is energy of opposition, of conflicts, with main tools of creation: FEAR, POWER, FORCE and EFFORTING! Creation with Old Energy is: HARD, COMPLICATED, INEFFICIENT and EXPENSIVE! And that is why war after war and why all our technologies are hard (dis-ease), complicated, inefficient and expensive.

By the power of free choice in 1987 we have decided to create New Energy which has been established on this planet on September 18th, 2017 (triple nine – 9 is number of completion!). New Energy is energy of harmonization, of balancing, with main tools of creation: LOVE, JOY, SIMPLICITY and FREEDOM! Creation with New energy is: EASY, SIMPLE, EFFICIENT and CHEAP – opposite to the Old Energy tools!

Actually, the New Energy is CATCH for all those who are continuing creation with Old Energy tools since they are destroying themselves! Nothing bad – it is about their free choice!

All you “need” is God, and the rest will take care of itself. This is not faith alone for faith without works is nothing. By the actions you shall be known (and the associates you keep).

The good news I can explain through a simple formula of physics:

“Collapse of Power creates Waves of Turbulence which create a Void (which is Source of everything) when New Consciousness is created and New Consciousness creates further Collapse of Power which creates new Waves of Turbulence and so on in circle!”

Now you can write out some long dreary mathematical formula, but this is a simple spiritual physics. So what is happening right now is that you are seeing power centers collapse, and you will continue to see them, and it’s going to frighten many people. They have been invested into these power centers - financially, from a control standpoint, from an entitlement standpoint - but these centers have started collapsing. That is sending out waves of turbulence, which are eliciting fear, drama, overreaction by people all around the world.

But this is creating such an energy dynamic that it creates a type of void, and in the void people don't know what to do. They are searching for answers everywhere but there does not seem to be anything at the moment. And I say it is a tense void because, well, it is tension all around it. It was created out of tension. And this void doesn't want to remain as a void so the energy that is involved in it is going through a transmutation process all around the void, but in the center it seems to be nothing and people are going to feel this.

The bottom line is when that void - it doesn't necessarily collapse, it actually transmutes - and the transmutation invites in awareness or what we call new consciousness on a very, very high level. It is coming rushing in, streaming in like water when a dam is broken, and what you're going to see is some very, very fast and very efficient solutions.

There's going to be a new social society - not to be mistaken with socialism or communism - but a social society that is actually looking at the social concerns and the social needs. But the new social society will also not let the victims feed off of it in the old way that they have been doing in the past. A social society will recognize the sovereignty of each and every person, but also the compatibility or the cooperation between sovereign beings.

You're going to see very, very fast new solutions to the global financial situation. You're going to see a new banking system emerge that is very cooperative, that is not power-based but it is a fluid exchange basis.

You're going to see the very rapid development of new food sources and nutrition sources for this planet. You're going to see medical developments that will come about at astounding rates to solve some of the Old Energy issues of cancer, AIDS, and some of these

other things that basically were a result of the imbalanced energy of the Old Energy power.

You're going to see brilliant solutions to what you would call your fuel crisis or your energy crisis on Earth that, when discovered, are going to seem so apparent. It's going to have people scratching their heads wondering why they didn't see it before. These solutions are going to be clean and efficient and abundant. They're going to fall into the same overall pattern of not having to have power and to bring sovereignty back to the individual people.

When I use the term power I'm referring to a physics that has to do with opposing charges - negative and positive. For so long the consciousness of Earth has been based on this. It has what has built the Earth. It has reached a maturity and a point where power in the old sense of opposing, colliding energies doesn't need to exist any more. Plus, though there are many who have bought into or invested in the whole power scheme, they are going to find that they truly don't need it.

The answers to so many of the questions about the origins of Earth itself and the answer to questions about the dimensions and about the time and space itself are going to come as a result of this new awareness. There's going to be a few difficult years in front of you, in front of all of us. There's going to be panic and fear, there's going to be accusations and finger pointing, and there's going to be attempts to hold onto power. Anytime that you hear of people saying that we should go back to the good old days, substitute it with saying, "I should continue to have and control power." That's all it means.

You're in for the most incredible part of your journey here on Earth in this lifetime, the part that you have been rehearsing for in the other realms, that you've been preparing for in every different way

in your life right now. It is a time for you, the messengers, to come forward - not to preach and to evangelize, not to tell people how you were right or they were wrong, but to be there as a Standard of new consciousness. Because when this void is filled and the awareness comes in, it's going to need people like you to be the ones who are integrated, who are grounding it, and who are acting in a reasonable and high consciousness fashion. My hat's off to each and every one of you who are reading these words for the work that you do.

Focus on your own being. Allow your own natural change and the challenge I have to all every one of you individually: **Can you allow yourself to allow your own natural changes and evolution to take place?**

Not putting in the hands of some other being, not even putting in the hands of the mass consciousness. **Do you love yourself enough to allow your natural process of ascension to take place?** Get out of your mind and enjoy every day of your life and it will happen.

Is technology advancing beyond human consciousness?

That is the question about technology versus consciousness. Actually it is always consciousness first. Consciousness opens the doorway for technology. I use here the case of Tesla. Tesla was able to tap not only into his consciousness, but into the consciousness of all inventors all around the world, including Edison, and including many other basement and garage type of inventors who had wonderful concepts or ideas. It has created a consciousness pool. In the consciousness pool now, an individual inventor can tap into and develop. It is interesting physics that technology can never exceed consciousness, at all. It raises many interesting questions and it raises, what is called science fiction type of questions. But, technology will always, always follow consciousness. Never

technology can evolve what consciousness cannot handle, whether it is an atomic bomb, whether it is internet, whether it is anything else. Now, it begs a question because consciousness is very broad invest, consciousness is both identified and unidentified, or aware and non-aware. So the question is at what point can you go beyond the consciousness that you're normally aware of, into those very far realms of consciousness, to develop technology? Human consciousness, mass consciousness, will only allow up to the certain point. Individual inventors and scientists, physicists, like Tesla, can actually go into consciousness that they are generally not aware of, but they could never adapted here, they could never make their concepts successful, because mass consciousness wouldn't allow it. The whole relation between consciousness and technology should be considered in the spirit of "I am God, also" explained in details in Chapter 2.

I am concord with opinion that technology cannot exceed consciousness, but the very question is: where is the line of consciousness right now? But I'm going to add to it: technology right now is pushing consciousness. Consciousness is so closely behind technology, it is pushing, it is forcing, because we have never been able to get information instantly, and the ability of the internet to do that is pushing consciousness every day into an uncomfortable point. So, where have you ever had the ability to do things that you're doing right now, of the instant recording and the instant distribution? That pushes consciousness. Technology is right now like a wave that is right behind the primary wave that keeps pushing it.

Human consciousness is, in my opinion, lazy and lethargic, for the most part. But now we have technology kicking it in the ass.

Is the internet mimicking our human potential to communicate instantly?

Everything about technology is generally mimicking what can be done in the other realms. So, we have this thing about internet and instant access and it creates a literal grid, a physical grid and it is actually mimicking the energetic grids actually within ourselves, you see. Because, every atom, every molecule, every strand of DNA, every space between the space in human body is interconnected with each other. They communicate with each other constantly, instantly. It is only when we're screwed up by thinking about it or trying to mess with it, that it doesn't work so well. So, the next step is interconnection of human consciousness. It is done on energetic level, it is somewhat electro-magnetic, it is what goes into other type of energies, light energies, it goes beyond the light energies, but they all together are an incredible, wonderful matrix that is out there. So, the next natural step for humans, for some humans, is to go beyond the need for the internet, a computer, a service, for data flow in digital form, and instead to be able to connect with each other, communicate with each other very accurately without any other of these tools. There are going to be scientists and researchers who are going to be monitoring this, both at the energy flow level, but also the ability to receive packets of information, which will be done faster and more efficiently than with our computers.

There are many researchers who are on earth right now, who have their origins in the times of the Knights Templar, the Illuminati and the Free Masons. They were very closely associated with these groups in past lifetimes. They chose to come to earth now and they've been coming in in the past 60 years but primarily in the past 20 or 30 years. Many of them are about 25, 35 years old right now. They have made a very specific choice to come to earth and become

engineers, physicists, chemists and scientists, and a few mathematicians. Even though they would prefer to go into spiritual studies, they understand the need right now to be on earth as researchers, quantum researchers, and they're not going to get stuck in the box and in the old rules and the old ways as some other researchers have. They bring with them some very strong skills from the lifetime of association with these groups. They are going to help those who are consciousness workers, those who are doubting the current frontiers of consciousness. They're going to validate the work that has been done by the consciousness workers.

How might we take our products into higher dimensional realms?

How do we expand the consciousness of any work, both coming and going? Meaning: how do we bring in some of the non-physical energies into this, and how do we expand the consciousness through the use of media.

It's a quite simple choice. We are never alone and there is a large entourage with us. These beings are in our rooms, they are in our equipment, they are partly in us; they are very much helping, what is called multi-dimensional energy, to flow in. What they are doing is creating safe and expansive energy, and a safe space for us so that we can safely explore parts of ourselves, parts of our consciousness, things that we play with during the night in our dreams, but we don't dream of doing it when we're wide awake.

So, they are basically adding a potential to our work to expand that. In terms of expanding the consciousness of almost any product that we have, the most valuable tool right now is the internet, for both our clips and the promotion of it. But, every night when we go to sleep, we dream, whether we remember or not is to be disregarded, but we do dream. There are certain nights when we're doing future

probing type of dreams, when we're looking into the new forms of solution. But, until up quite recently, we were not able to bring it back in, or if we did, it were only bits of fragments. *The doorway is open now for those who are bold and daring to bring back much larger parts of the dream consciousness, back to earth*, instead of being behind the veil or kind of separation where we can't bring it. It is opening up now. So, when we're working on some product and we work with those who are assisting us, now allow ourselves to bring back more of what is called dream consciousness into the product and into this project itself. It will allow to be spread in a way that our former plan we had for this didn't account for. By the way, there is a far grander plan than we thought to be.

As conscious creators, how do we move beyond the old paradigm of main stream funding?

That is the common problem of how do you work with the old consciousness in bringing in the new consciousness paradigm, how do you work with the old consciousness financial system, distribution system and all of the rest of these. I make a simple statement that you demand from them that what you want. You don't come in under them, but you come telling them what you want.

It is an interesting lesson to be learned for all of this. Right now, believe or not, old energy which will include humans, system, programs, it wants change. Old energy wants change. And when somebody, someone, some beings or some group come in and say: we are doing it in the new way, it's a relief. Old energy is human individuals, family members, business associates. Now, they will challenge you at first, it is challenging - do you believe in yourself? But, they truly want you to have the answers, they want you to be successful in this. So, it is demanded. And one of the things of utmost

importance: *don't be fooled by the old system. You tell them what you want, you hold very firmly to that, and they will give you what you want.*

How do we work with this new feminine energy?

Let's take one at a time here. The new feminine energy I'm going to say is a bunch of crap. There is no feminine, there is no masculine, there is no separation, these are all illusions! Forget all talks about discovery of your feminine side and all of these things. I say these are just aspects of you. Yes, coming to the point of understanding of your own unity and integration, you do have to understand that you had a feminine and you had a masculine, but get beyond it very quickly. You are you, that is it! You are the I AM PRESENCE on earth. Get out of cuddling the feminine or strengthening the masculine and any of these things. The sooner you get away from it, the sooner you will be eligible for true high level studies that I'm going to go into.

Will we ever use crystalline energy again, as it was used in Atlantis?

Absolutely not. We will not be using the same type of crystalline energy. Atlantis was 500.000 years ago, and a lot more. There was a different consciousness, and there was a natural energy that was embedded in earth, through the entity of Gaia. Before angels ever started finally descending on earth, crystals hold angelic energy, very universal energy. It was needed on earth at the time, otherwise the angelic beings would have never been able to survive in this harsh reality called earth.

Back in the time of Atlantis, which was not wonder time, which was evolution time, the crystals in earth, the stones in rocks, just hold energy, just like you could say that a reservoir of oil in the earth holds energy, and it was in the crystals. In Atlantis it was known how

to tap into that energy, but it was used up for the most part. There was still in the deep in the levels of the inner earth, but how to go there. There was more sophisticated energy than what came from the crystals. Much more sophisticated than what comes now from the dinosaurs as your oil supplies.

The new energy that is available for the new humanity is very clean, is very simple, and it is extremely abundant. It comes in several forms but it is all free. The question I have back to you, to all humans:

Are you ready for that? Can you handle clean and free energy? What are you going to do with it? Are you going to use it for the betterment of yourself, and the betterment of the planet and the betterment of the other parts of the universe?

It may exist in other dimensions, but there are other parts of the universe that are waiting to host the angelic beings in a somewhat other physical forms, after the development of the new energy sources on earth. But, is humanity ready to handle that kind of energy? Either they use it for the betterment or they use for the destruction? Humans are very close right now to these new energy sources. There are researchers and scientists who were part of the Illuminati and the Knights Templar and Free Masons, who are one half breath from developing these. They do not quite know yet it in their heads but they are so close to it. They cannot go over this next hurdle right now, for the final development of the new energy sources. Can humanity answer the question for itself: **can you handle it?**

You may say the answer is obvious, we are certainly paying high prices for gasoline. But, this implies: who is going to control it? Who is going to distribute it? Who will keep some wild fanatical religious

zeolite, from using it to blow up their neighbors or the entire planet? You see, this question of consciousness and technology, they work together.

Until the consciousness of the humanity is at the point where it can accept free, and easy and clean energy, this technology will stay in a kind of physic laboratory, but it will never be implemented on earth. So it is a question for all of humanity: can you handle it that there will be an energy source that is magnificent?

What would you do, I ask you, I ask you dear ones, with the new energy that is abundant, free and clean?

Interesting question!

How do we transcend the mind, and move into a more feeling based consciousness?

You got out of the feeling for the longest time. Feeling is divine, thinking is old. Tobias might disagree sometimes, but humans tend to go to the chaos, to the drama, and then they go back, convicted that this is all they can handle. I want to see humans who can actually feel, use every part of themselves who can transcend the mind, transcend drama and truly be themselves. That is in principle.

There is such a lie right now on earth, everywhere. It is amazing how the lies are everywhere. It's in your news, in your government, in the whole thing about oil, lies in your schools, everywhere. It is amazing to watch it everywhere. And people buy into them. They believe it. Humans have forgotten how to feel on their own, to be discerning, and to take their ownership, so they buy into this pool of lies. This proliferation of lies has caused energy to get stuck once again. And part of our job is working with humans like you who thoroughly

understand it, but you are hectoring around it. It is time to transcend this overlay of consciousness, but it is a thick heavy mug of consciousness on earth right now.

Earth is the evolution point for the rest of the cosmos, for angelic families, way back home, for the development of the many new earths that will come to be. One new earth right now, we call it the laboratory or library, of the human consciousness potential that could be, but right behind that are thousands and thousands of the new earths, that are ready for birthing in different dimensions, different parts of the physical universe. I get so tired and so impatient by the sugar coated spiritual egotism. I have to tell you and I'm very direct here. There was an old agreement that was made approximately 200 years ago, in this land, in this area, that was an agreement about protecting its natural beauty and its natural quality, and there were incredible energies here. The agreement was not appealed by those who made it with each other. And particularly in very, very recent years this agreement was to keep the places in peace, and of serenity, and meditation and honoring. The earth has been distorted.

How do we get beyond the limitations of mass consciousness?

That is one of the other problems on earth right now. You've been bombarded with energies from everywhere and you can take it as your own. *Take it ONLY what you want and keep it simple.* Don't buy into the lack of abundance, it's not yours, yet you choose to take them on for some strange reason. The strange thoughts are going through all of your minds. You know what they are, you're ashamed of them, you wonder where that thought is coming from. Maybe from the next door of your neighbor, maybe from the next city, but you own it, you take it as your own, you blame yourself, you think

that you're bad person. It is NOT your own thought. It might be coming from an aspect of your past lifetime, it might be coming from your current lifetime when you're in a difficult situation. It still is not yours. You feel guilty about it, you feel you have to carry around. **Nothing is yours anymore, unless you choose it, nothing!** You're gonna to say that's selfish, perhaps. **That is not at all. It is about self-love. It is about understanding who you are, that you are totally a being of choice.** And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

5 - GOODBYE DUALITY

5.1 ISIS AND ADAM

Yes indeed, there is one thought that has to do with the sabotaging of self. It's one of the other reasons we sabotage, meaning that we don't allow ourselves completion, fulfillment and success.

I'm going to speak somewhat metaphorically here, but actually there's a lot of reality to it. Actually we have a variety of different energies in us – the light, the dark; the yin, the yang; the masculine, the feminine. I'm going to go back in this case to the story of Isis and Adam, which is basically the feminine and masculine within us. But I also want to use it to express another duality concept, and that was the inward and the outward expressions of our souls.

A long time ago when we left All That Was, when we went through the Wall of Fire on our journey that would bring us to Earth, we created our original separation and that created the inner looking spirit, what we now call our souls, our divine; and our outer expression, the part of us that would journey out into the void and create reality - the outer expression that would eventually come by way through the Order of the Arc to this planet Earth for a completion and fulfillment.

Using the concepts of duality, the metaphor, I'll talk about Isis and Adam, but understand it relates to the inner and the outer parts of self – the light and the dark, every opposing duality.

When the energy of Adam left Isis it created tremendous pain, for the two energies are essentially the same. They were always meant to be together. They were always in love. So when the separation

occurred between Isis and Adam, we can imagine the pain that it caused. We can also imagine an anger that was caused as part of us left on a journey and left another part within itself. This caused the pain of love and separation, but also we could say a type of anger – “Why are you leaving? Why are you allowing the separation?”

So the energy of the masculine, of Adam, or the energy of the outer expression of self, went off, knowing – both parts of us knowing – that they would return together at the right time and the right place. This part of us – let’s call it the Adam energy – Adam went off searching. Adam went off looking for new solutions, oh, out of absolute love to Isis. He wanted to create a place that was so perfect that Isis would want to return.

So Adam started, what we could say, building or constructing the perfect castle, the perfect home, the perfect space. And as he was building it through his imagination and his creative expression, he kept on wondering if Isis would really like it – would she like the colors? Would she like the style? – and he began to doubt himself tremendously. He wondered if Isis would be comfortable here. He wondered if he was just doing this for himself or if it would really be appropriate for Isis.

He kept on wondering if Isis really missed him and really loved him. He kept on wondering if maybe this was a plot from Isis to get rid of him. He wondered at times if Isis was deliberately doing this to him to totally annihilate him, to enslave him, to make him insignificant. And we see this myriad of opposing energies was flowing through Adam all the time while he was working on building this perfect dream castle for Isis.

Of course, the castle has never been good enough. Oh, it is spectacular in my opinion, but Adam is still working on it. It’s the

castle that can never be completed because in the somewhat imbalanced heart of Adam he fears most of inviting Isis in and her not accepting it.

That means her not accepting him. That means no reunion. That means no going forward. So if he keeps building his castle and he keeps modifying it and he keeps doubting himself, he keeps playing the game, he never has to face the question: is he worthy of Isis's return. Is he worthy?

And Isis, all this time, is wondering, "What happened to Adam? Why hasn't he called? Maybe he doesn't love me anymore. Maybe he's found another. Maybe he's betrayed me. Maybe he's trying to assume and collect power. Maybe he's trying to totally annihilate me. Maybe I'm not beautiful enough for him. Maybe he has discovered something within himself that has higher qualities than I. Maybe I'm not worthy of ever receiving the love of Adam. Maybe I'll turn my back. I'll hide my tears so I never have to face the issue, is Adam calling out for me. Is he welcoming me back to him? So I'll keep myself distracted. I'll do everything but look."

And that's the story of Isis and Adam. It's also our story. It's a story of our inward and outer expression. It's a story of the human self and the divine. Maybe we don't think we're worthy, that we've built a good enough house for our divine to join us here, so we keep trying to build the house. And maybe our divine, right now at this moment, is wondering, "How come I haven't received the call? How come I'm not being invited into this holy sacred place called the human existence?" Maybe the divine is thinking that we betrayed it.

So this game continues. The deception continues and the separation continues, because what if, just what if the human didn't like the divine? What if it was disappointed with the most intimate part of

itself? What if it has had so many experiences and so many loves in all of its lifetimes, that it doesn't want itself anymore? What if...?

We face some of the most important issues in our existence right now. We face the issues of completion and acceptance. The big dark energy rolls in right now and says, "What if the divine doesn't like me? What if it thinks I built a crappy house? That I'm not worthy? What if the divine comes in and tells me I have at least another dozen lifetimes before it'll even consider?" And that's the sabotage. It is artificial, and those of us who are sitting in our own Third Circle can tell us it is the biggest delusion and deception that we'll ever give ourselves. But it is also the biggest gift.

5.2 ENERGIES OF LIGHT AND DARK

Let us talk for a moment here about the energies of light and dark, the original energies of duality, the two basic and prime energies that have existed up until now. There is the light and there is the dark energy. They emanate from the same source. They are simply different expressions. The light and the dark - the original sounds, the original vibrations – are coming across somewhat crudely in the human language.

The light and the dark, the original sounds, the original vibrations when you left Home, the original parts of you, the light and the dark, so much a part of each other and so deeply in love, oh, like two lovers sharing a sweet experience together, committing to be together forever, committing to be in service to each other, committing to love each other unconditionally.

So, as the light and the dark energies within you began the experience outside of Home, there was such tremendous love

between them, such compassion and sharing that the dark energy said to the light energy, "I love you so much that I will take on all of your pain. I have so much compassion for you that I will take on everything that you don't love about yourself. I have so much joy in the journey that you are about to embark on that I will take on everything that you don't like about your journey. I love you that much." And, over the course of eons of time and many lifetimes on Earth, the light energy and the dark energy have been playing together, have been supporting each other, have been loving each other.

The dark energy has taken on all of the attributes of "dark," all of the attributes of "negative," all of the attributes of the pain in honor and compassion for the light energy. The dark energy has allowed itself to be separated in consciousness from the light energy because the light energy couldn't bear to look at it any longer. Because the darkness was being absorbed within the dark energy, it became burdened. It became crippled. It became ugly. It became vile in the eyes of the light energy.

Dear sisters and brothers, what we are talking about here is the separation of light and dark, the reality of what light and dark energies are. They are nothing like humanity understands them to be right now.

Humanity continues to battle light and dark. Humanity continues to try to annihilate the dark. Humanity continues to try to dump all of what it doesn't love about itself in the darkness, in the dark energy. Humans, individual humans, do this to themselves.

Everything they fear, everything they reject, everything they deny about themselves is dumped into the dark energy. And, the dark has taken on this role, taken on this whole role of the darkness.

And, as you know, then the human thinks that they have to battle the dark. They have to annihilate the dark. They have to get rid of the dark. But, as you already know, it cannot be done. It is all part of the same.

I want all of you who are ready - all of you who come to this point of safe New Energy - to take a look at what the dark really is. Oh, it would be like a lover who gave everything for you, who took on all of your self-doubts out of love for you. It would be like a companion and a lover who took on everything you didn't like about yourself. It would be like a lover who would do anything in service to you, so that you could go forward, so that you could continue to experience and live.

So, dear sisters and brothers, take a moment to look at the dark energy. It isn't what it appears to be at all. Humanity, individual humans continue to fight the light and dark within themselves. This provides a barrier, a wall, which prevents them from integrating everything of who they truly are. It prevents them from truly living in the New Energy. By separating the light and the dark within themselves, it prevents them from experiencing the joys and the miracles that life offers.

Dear sisters and brothers, I ask you to take a moment with me. Look beyond the obvious of the darkness, of the dark energy. Let us feel the compassion that this energy has had, the lover who would do anything for you.

All energy seeks resolution. And, in this moment the darkness seeks to be released from the role that it has played within you. It seeks to be released as the dumping grounds, the demon, the bad and the evil, the unacknowledged, and the hated. It has carried this burden for so very long now.

It wants to come back to you. It wants to love you in a whole new way. It wants to be in love with you in a whole new way. It is not at all what you have thought it was.

All energy seeks resolution. And, what you have called the “dark”, the “negative”, the “bad”, is simply part of you.

Dear sisters and brothers, THE DARKNESS IS YOUR DIVINITY. It has been hidden away. It has been hidden away for so very long. Oh, yes, indeed, the divine IS the darkness. That will give you all something to ponder for a long, long time.

But, in this safe energy that we are all sharing together, I want you to take a whole new look at what light energy and dark energy truly are. Dark energy - the divinity that loved you so very much that it took on all of your burdens and pains, all of your darkness - it seeks resolution. It wants to come back right now. It wants to stop playing the game of light energy and dark energy, and simply be the unified tone within you. Dark energy seeks to come back.

You have been calling out for dark energy for so very long. But, you were denying what was there, weren't you. Calling out to your divinity, “Where, oh, where is it? Where is the golden angel? Where is the God within? Why has my divinity, why has my God forsaken me? Why am I alone here on Earth? Why don't I hear the voice of Spirit?”

Dear sisters and brothers, it has been there all the time. It is the dark energy. It is what you have labeled the darkness, the negative. It has been your spiritual landfill for everything you didn't like about yourself. It is time to let that go now.

It is the Shadow that has always been there, dear sisters and brothers, always closer to you than anything else, the Shadow that you have been afraid of for so many times, the Shadow that you didn't want to look at because there were parts of yourself you wanted to deny, that you wanted to reject, that you didn't love.

Oh, the dark energy loved you so much that it took all of this on with the greatest compassion, the greatest compassion ever, ever imagined. Dark energy took on every imbalance, every bit of suffering, every bit of self-loathing and self-doubt. You've dumped it there, and the love of dark energy, hidden by the veil of darkness, has held it so that you could continue experiencing.

The Shadow has always been there. Think about it in these terms. A shadow can only exist when light shines upon a unique spiritual identity - you. When the light of Home and the source of God shine upon your soul, your individual being, it casts a shadow. Those beings who have no soul have no shadow. It is only you who were given the gift of true spiritual identity and creatorship. It is only you that has a shadow.

I ask you in this moment to acknowledge the Shadow - it is you - to acknowledge the darkness - it is you - to acknowledge the dark energy. It is one of the two sounds that comprise your energies - dark energy, the light energy, the breath in, and the breath out.

You have spent so long fighting the darkness, rejecting the darkness that you have thought it was the true enemy. You have spent so long battling the darkness within your own mind and within your own heart that you become weary and frightened and isolated. But, the dark energy, the darkness, was simply holding the greatest imaginable compassion for you.

Can you allow it fearlessly into your life? Can you understand that the darkness holds your divinity?

Energy seeks resolution. It seeks to come back - the two lovers reuniting after a long separation.

The answer to your prayers, the answer to all of the tears that you have shed - wondering where Spirit is - has always been right there, hidden behind the things you didn't like about yourself and the world around you.

Can we celebrate together here? Can you accept what you call the darkness? Can you accept what we call the dark energy into your reality? Can you embody the dark energy?

Can you let the light energy and the dark energy to come back together in love, sharing a whole new experience in a new and safe energy? Can you allow that in spite of all of the training, all of the programming, all of propaganda that there has been about the dark energy? Can you allow the unity of these two energies to come back together to create a divine and a human embodied together, here in the Now moment at the same time?

This is a bold step. And there are many who would not understand. There are many who would consider it a trick. There are many who would consider it to be some type of heresy.

But, those are the ones who are still fighting themselves, still battling other nations, still hating aspects of themselves. Those are the ones who are still pontificating, but not embodying the New Energy, not embodying the energy of God and love together with All That Is in the Now moment.

There are those who still prefer to have the Old Energy battle between the light and the dark, for it helps them to gain a new understanding of themselves. Oh, and sometimes they even get addicted to that game of light and dark. There are some who continue to have a place to dump all of their baggage, all of their hate, all of their separation, all of the energy of the Seven Seals. They need a place to continue to dump.

I breathe in the energy of where you're at, the understanding and the wisdom that the dark and the light energy come back together now in a new love and a new compassion.

Let us send forth a bold new message to the consciousness of humanity today that the light and the dark are the same, not a mental exercise, but a reality that we allow to embody within ourselves.

Let us send a message to the world energetically that the light and the dark seek to be back together. Let us send a message to the world that the dark isn't what it appears to be at all. It is where the divinity resides, the incredible love and compassion of the divinity that would love you so much that it would take on all of the darkness on your behalf.

Together, let us take a deep conscious breath and embody the dark energy and the light energy. Let us release old mental thinking and images of what darkness was and what divinity was. Let us let it all flow together in this safe and sacred space. This is where the healing of the soul is right here, right now, dark and light back together.

5.3 THE TRUTH BEHIND THE THOUGHT

EVERY THING and EVERY ACTION has a balanced counter-action or thought expressed in the opposite “dimension”. i.e., each thought has an immediate expression in the visible plane. Thus is the expression of YOU as God’s “thought”. Likewise, every physical movement or expression moves throughout the universe of the unseen - even to the motion of an index finger in movement - an instant “reaction” in “thought” (the invisible universe) is garnered even by that one movement. A baby in random movement of the index finger may mean nothing but that the hand is “working”. However, a finger in a hole in the dike may well save the day, or, a finger pointing at someone instantly conjures thoughts representative of the action of the circumstance. YOU are thought - the physical (visible) is an expression of those “thoughts” in manifestation - not the YOU.

You are experiencing in a world of illusions so synthetic that you need to attend the evolvment of those now acceptable, but unreasonable (without logical Truth) activities presented in SERIOUS THOUGHT RECOGNITION.

It is interesting to note the lack of understanding of the “higher” journey to which you all CLAIM to aspire. When one reaches the higher altitudes in the journey of upward climb, the old Earth laws and ways are left behind. In order to abide permanently in that realm of high and eternal light, one must comprehend the issues that are involved. He must also understand the higher laws and be able to use them with power. The “righteousness of HIS Kingdom” is a KNOWING (knowledge) of the right-use of its laws.

Each individual will learn, in the upward ascent, that every negative thought and feeling becomes a weight upon his body and a drag

upon his soul. Negative thoughts and feelings have power not only to retard one's progress but to stop it completely, unless overcome. Mortal thinking is mostly negative, discordant, selfish thinking. From here on the negatives must be understood completely. It becomes necessary to KNOW that the negative thoughts and feelings contain all the laws of the lower realms of physical darkness. As long as an individual abides in the vibrations of negative thinking and negative feeling, he cannot possibly progress into the Light or walk with power. Furthermore, he is shackled by his inability to "think" in terms which would actually and physically pull him into the upward half of the "spiral" journey. By this I mean that he will turn away from that which is physically presented in form for his use - because it comes from that which is invisible and therefore "must be bad" - as presented by your churches and self-selected "leaders".

The laws of God, the laws of "overcoming", the laws of glory and happiness and power are contained in the ability to "think" TRUE thinking which is the processing of one's thoughts as they are brought under control by complete comprehension of their purpose and power.

True thinking is the thinking which holds the keys of faith-filled, magnificent, unspeakable joy that all so greatly desire. Many are deceived and enticed into evil dens and dives of iniquity, thinking that joy is obtainable by imbibing strong drinks. Too late they learn that "strong drink is a mocker". There are many who have to discover this truth for themselves - in fact, ALL have to somehow discover this fact for selves. Few can be told. Any who continue to become addicted drinkers lose the power to think clearly and correctly - thusly are "out of control". They not only relinquish their power of true thinking, but even their very freedom is confiscated over time.

As one progresses into the higher realms he must leave all this “negativity” behind. But, one doesn’t have the capability of realizing that “negativity” is only a “thought” regarding a circumstance or “thing”. In other words, it is simply a reflection of thought patterns REGARDING THE PHYSICAL EXPRESSION, FOR ALL HIGHER THOUGHT IS, OF ITS VERY NATURE, POSITIVE!

One can neither think nor feel the discordant, harassed, evil things of which moral life is composed. The point of transition is where one comprehends this fact and drops the negative aspects, knowing fully what he is doing and what he will accomplish.

In “divine” thinking there are no thoughts of evil, of lack, of fear, or hate and distress. True thinking IS divine thinking. True thinking is so love-filled that fear, darkness, and all evil flee before it. “Perfect love casts out all fear.” YOU are becoming “divine” when you can rise above and beyond these terrors and perceptions. The “human” expression results from “conditioned learning”. It often serves as a good protector of physical bodies. You are all on this journey - TOGETHER. It is a transition, a graduation, not some medal to hang around a physical neck to swell with pride over its acquisition.

Man’s creative ability is contained completely in his thinking and feeling processes. Any thought, dropped into the emotions so it becomes something an individual actually feels, will become an established, definite reality in his life. Please note that the results of evil thought such as hate, anger, or selfish thinking, when awakened in one’s feelings, are conditions precipitated as old age, disease, poverty, and all earthly misfortune. These “symptoms” go with the resulting physical manifestation of these “thoughts”. All the negative aspects of life come to an individual as real experiences because of

his own negative thinking, including the FINAL SEAL OF MORTALITY, WHICH IS CALLED “DEATH”.

5.4 LOVE-FILLED POSITIVE “THOUGHTS”

Glorified, love-filled thoughts of praising gratitude awaken and bring forth the gifts and powers of eternal life. Behind every glorious, love-filled thought is contained the breath of everlasting life. You can read a response to given thoughts of “Truth” or “lie” from a simple lie-detector testing. There is a physical response to the “thought” which is Truth and that which is lie.

With these things in mind, I can then speak of what happens in the now-in-focus sexual presentments within society which are now accepted as valid TRUE expression. They CANNOT be valid expression (go back and read the first part of the defining material in this writing).

5.5 SEXUAL PERVERSIONS AND EXPRESSIONS

There is love for the same sex and, then, there is physical expression (actions and behaviors) of outward misinterpretation of feelings. You will note that in ALL instances of “out of closet” homosexuals - there is no focus on respect and/or “love” of a same gender. It is a focused DEMAND for interaction and PHYSICAL expression of erotic interchange. In EVERY case the “feelings” are birthed in total loss of self-respect and in that loss the creation of good self-esteem is buried and lost while seeking satisfaction within the undercover world of physical activities - NEVER SATISFYING.

Following the loss of self-respect, there is little left to build upon. The only hope in existence for such as these unfortunates is for them to comprehend the issues, then with increased understanding and almost super-human determination begin to battle for their release from enslavement and their rights to lost powers and lost virtues. Hopefully, this comprehension and correction of “actions” will come PRIOR to the infections and misunderstandings. Again, you can only heal or deal - through the direction of THOUGHT.

Sex perversions of any kind are caused, in almost all cases, by uncontrolled “thoughts”. It is a condition that is self-encouraged and hence self-developed. When such uncontrolled thoughts and feelings are strong enough, they become the controlling factors and the persons who created them and become the slaves. When the perversion becomes the accepted norm of social behavior, you have birthed the demons upon mankind from which burdens, once accepted, a civilization cannot prevail but will ultimately perish.

“Over-sexed” individuals have become so through their own thought processes, the “thought” of no satisfaction which is sought after in all the wrong places and activities. Satisfaction is a thing singularly felt within the soul emotion expression. To “satisfy” a physical body is a mis-definition for in the physical there is no such state of being - only a temporary “feeling” of satisfaction or satiation. So, from their own minds in distress and misperception have come the seeds of downfall. In the emotions those seeds of thought were and are nurtured into feelings that have run out of bounds. In such degeneracy it is possible for man to sink below the level of the beasts and reptiles.

5.6 LEFT WITHOUT EXCUSES

It is necessary to speak of these things now and at some point along the journey, reflective of the issues involved between light and darkness, it is necessary to note these issues. Why? So that it can be fully comprehended, and to fulfill the promise that: “All men might be left without excuse.” This point must have a clear definition so that all may totally comprehend the issues involved and glimpse the glorified realms ahead.

This is quite necessary in order that the transition might be made while still in mortality. In Truth, it is the point where mortality can take on immortality through perfect understanding, divine obedience to Truth and with great Love. This is the point along that upward climb in which the laws and powers of eternity can become fully operative as one leaves the mortal realms. This is the point of egress from the earth plane onto the higher plane where mortality takes on the properties of immortality. The dividing line is as sharp a line as is the River of Life. However, the pathway is infinitely, continually merging wherein no finite LINE can be drawn and anticipated. None can possibly travel into the higher realms without comprehending in the fullest detail the issues involved. I speak of these things so that ultimately the very subject can be considered in the ways of “mortality” so that they might afterwards be forever left behind.

It is by VISION that all things come forth. The power of vision is the power of Creation. The power of “vision” is also the power or gift of imagination. It is the power to “image-in” one’s thoughts to the emotions until they become alive and active so they are registered as feelings or intense desires. It is then that they produce or bring forth the tangible results. This is the law which holds the everlasting powers of Creation within its embrace. This knowledge reveals the

true aspect of that which is recognized as the “Tree of Good and Evil”. This law of Creation will as readily produce all good as it will evil. Within man himself is contained the seed of its fruitage. Man holds the keys and powers of all Creation right within himself. Whether or not the results of such powers are good or evil is of man’s choosing - each individually. Man has all that the Father has, even the full powers of Creation. Man, himself, chooses how he will use such powers.

Thus far in experience on the Earth plane, these creative powers have been mostly MISUSED through man’s gross ignorance. It is time for that blinding veil of ignorance to be torn asunder and for man to begin to stand forth as a master and the deciding factor in such creative processes.

I realize this is such an important step in “understanding” what you ARE and what needs to come into your perception and actions in order to attain higher comprehension. It is time to come to understanding that ALL FRAGMENTS of MAN will not come into understanding at all. This is why I can only present TRUTH and then back off and allow you ones to do that which you will with THE WORD brought forth as promised. And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

6 - BE PROUD OF SELF AND SEEK WITHIN

6.1 LIMITLESS

The potential of this universe is limitless. Her revelations of potential are infinite beyond number. But there are no star wars or advanced and fearsome civilizations beyond our own; because if civilizations are fearsome, they do not advance beyond our own. They simply become extinct to rise up in the soils of another world, a little wiser, until they learn.

My task is to help you remove the blinders that historically have distorted your perception. **Realize that what you feel in your heart determines what you see.** Perception rides upon the expressions of the heart like a canoe rides upon the river. When your heart expresses fear in any of its turbulent forms, your understanding becomes jumbled, confused, you perceive through the waves of illusion. **But when you love, you understand, for then you share the vision, the very perception of God.**

You are going to have to return, like the salmon, to the place of your origin. You must begin to birth your moments of **experience only in love**. You can root your life in fear and know the predictability of granite, the strength of marble and what security there is in limestone's patient changing. Or **you can root your life in love and join us in helping to ease the human world through awesome changes of these times.**

What is called by the native Indians „the Great Day of Purification“ has begun. This is a rather short but most essential cycle of division that will gather those who promote fear and violence and separate

them from this season of the world as chaff is separated from wheat at threshing.

During these current decades, say two plus five years or so, humankind will experience this separation which is now well underway. This will be a transformation in human consciousness more fundamental than the development of language, more significant than the shift to agriculture, more meaningful than any historical revolution.

Consider it as you would perceive a dawn. As the sun rises, the shadows become sharper and more clearly defined. As the energies of Love grow stronger, the shadows of fear become more visible than before. To some it may even appear that they have grown in number and in strength, but this is not so. What was hidden has simply become revealed - that it might be healed and brought to peace.

Action born from fear is becoming less effective with each passing day. Institutions, traditions and societies forged in fear have already begun to falter. Change is occurring everywhere, for as the planetary awakening proceeds, the consciousness, that determines the quality and nature of life, is changing itself. Further, once man knows truth he cannot again return to unknowing. He may well turn away but he will never return to the state of innocent ignorance.

Amidst all these changes, more and more people are again turning to God for guidance and direction. Unfortunately they go first to ones of Earth who reinforce, the lies, first. However, as ones begin **to seek more deeply in the quest for inner knowledge they finally come into truth. They are coming to dwell in the place of their own inner spirits and to recognize their spirits as expressions of the God they**

seek from outside selves. God asks only to be trusted in the human heart. He seeks no temples of stone or gold inlays - only the silent, loving comfort of His own temple within. That is when the awakening takes place. The Creator asks not to be worshipped in an external image, but to be acknowledged in each human being.

6.2 I LOVE MYSELF AND I TRUST MYSELF: I AM GOD, ALSO!

You are all god beings in potential with no reason not to become God as the reality within. Trust yourself and trust your natural response to each new situation. The action arising from within your heart is not going to be destructive; it is going to suggest the most creative path to walk in answer to your situation and your world. When you trust yourself, you're trusting in the Wisdom that designed you. This is how you trust in God - it is not an abstract thing.

Trusting in God is trusting in the God who lives within you, trusting in your spirit's ability to respond to each situation beautifully, individually, creatively and impeccably. When you doubt your native ability to breathe the air of spirit into your world and create according to your divine thought, you are doubting both God and the universe. You are rejecting life's most precious gift to you - your own inner knowing - and you are presuming to replace it with values, judgments and opinions you have acquired second hand.

Without the acquisition of another skill, without the acquisition of anything but complete and total trust in God and in self, you have everything you need to interact optimally, creatively and productively with every situation you encounter. THERE ARE NO EXCEPTIONS!

Perhaps as much as eighty percent of your current typical behavior is exactly what you would do in a fully awakened state. Accept yourself, feel clear about all you do. As you do this, you begin to introduce into your actions the very power of the Creator. There is a movement of spirit that proceeds from within your heart to greet the world with the clarity of perfect action. That movement is intuitive. It is your direct link with the Source of all life. In the instant you know what to do, and in that same instant you know what to do, you flow into the perfect action required. Trust your intuition. It is an arrow whose shaft has been carved straight and smooth; unerring and true it flies to its mark. Can the ponderous tread of the rational mind be compared to the swift, sure flight of, say, an arrow? Reason is designed to support, not to lead your action. It is meant to help you implement the purposes of your heart; it is not meant to determine them.

6.3 INTUITIVE SENSE

Trust in God by giving honor unto and trusting your intuitive sense. No God would create a creature without the wisdom to chart its course! Trust the nature of your design. God's actions appear within your awareness as the most natural thing for you to do. Following them will reconnect you with the awesome powers of the universe, for all your actions will then be in harmony with the underlying intent of the life force itself.

Pouring forth from the heart of the Nagual are powerful streams of energy, which those of the higher "relations" channel into the emotional field around the earth. These energies are designed for creation, but when they meet with disharmony, as is the case with our present day human world, they translate into energies of heal-

ing, forgiveness and education. **They can direct these energies in a general sense, but before they can reach full power, they must be consciously directed by people who are awake and incarnate on earth - hence the need for us ones in the physical form.** Only then do they enter the realms of specific application that will release their fullness and, during the remainder of this cycle, complete the healing of our race.

You are being invited to open your heart and make a welcome for these immense creative energies. You are being invited to help direct the powers of the eternal. **There are two requirements. The first is that your heart be open, loving and able to channel, at least to some degree, the Love of God. The second requirement is that your identity be fully in the present moment.** If your identity is based in your past experiences or thrust forth into the “what if’s” of the perceived future, YOU are not truly present. What looks through your eyes is then only a fictitious creature, an image, an illusion.

Too much thinking about oneself is the greatest thing that keeps human identity from being fully present, for when we are constantly self-reflecting we are too caught up in past and future to notice the presence around us. We are doubting our own power whether or not we realize such. We are not vibrating fast enough to channel the immense energies of creation because our attention is scattered and we are closed to the one moment where the Love that would quicken us exists: **the moment where we are.**

6.4 HUMAN INDIVIDUALITY

Certainly there is nothing wrong with human individuality; it is as necessary to God as, say, leaves are to a tree. But you have made a god of leaves and have forgotten the tree at the source of life. If you

truly wish to channel God's blessings, then begin thinking of yourself less as an isolated self and more as one of a tribe. You are ALL of human society; ***you are the world and all within it.*** When you relax into perception of ***other as*** self, when you think of yourself as the pair of eyes into which you look, when you care about those around you as much as you once cared about yourself, then the energies of healing and transformation are able to flow freely through you. Your eyes, your ears, your every sense is attuned to the richness of the surrounding world. All your senses are operating at a rapid enough level of perception, correction, and decision-making to keep up with the energies pouring into your heart from the Great Spirit who comes to fill the needs of the world through you.

Dear ones, the facts are that love vibrates very, very rapidly. Fear has a slower rate of vibration. Those who channel fearful energies find that as time passes, the fear vibration drains enthusiasm, energy, perception and interest. And that is what our world needs in this current age: ***your Love and your perception clearly manifest. This is that which will heal the world: clear and undistorted perception, flowing through you that is not self-reflective in the egoistic sense, but self-reflective in the sense of knowing the God within.***

The self to reflect on is the self that you truly are - the Creator, the Eternal ONE, the spirit of God. You reflect on those aspects of the Great Spirit that manifest before you as the men, the women, the children, the plants, the animals, the crystals, the other minerals, the creatures of the world ***ENTRUSTED TO YOUR CARE!*** First and foremost you are a steward of your immediate world. You care for the earth, not in some nebulous way, but ***directly*** as an individual representative of God. You take responsibility for bringing Love and

understanding into every environment through which you pass - you effort to leave balance and harmony in your passing.

As the birds welcome the morning with a song, when you act totally in Love, you welcome God, the Great Spirit, into your world. You become a conscious cell in the awakening earth. The physical atoms of your body sing together, vibrating in harmony. Your integrity and unity of being, your integration of purpose and expression brings resonance to everything you are and to everything you perceive and thusly to everything with which you interchange. You become a natural channel for the vast and powerful energies of creation. Through you they flow into the healing and transformative work of these decades.

Pulsing with the atoms of your body-physical, pulsing in perfect rhythm with the world around you, you know yourself as a localized expression of your own universal being. You know your First Self as the attachment of the Great Spirit awakening within the human populations of the earth during this time of cycling. And, as a child of the natural world, you know your Second Self as an individual human being within those populations, manifest and functioning within that manifestation.

As one who has awakened to the energy, your eyes behold the world around you as the divine world within. And you know you are - inside. You, the fragment of the Creator and the world are one in the same in the ending. You are but a reflection of the totality - **YOU ARE AWAKE!**

Just as bees are in communication with the spirit of their hive, you know in an instant all that is transpiring throughout the field of collective human consciousness - your biosphere is active and **alive**. From the collective field of your larger awareness of the earth,

you are then able to instantaneously access the knowledge you need in the moment. You use your individual free will to pursue God's will- and you know God's will as your own. Your identity rides the crest of unity's wave, at the very meeting place of Creator and Creation. You become immersed in universal currents of flowing love - you are free. The Great Spirit's own consciousness flows freely into and through your heart and perceives all through you. This is the sight to the innocent: **to see through the eyes of God!**

6.5 FUTURE CREATION

It was pre-ordained that Creation would exist within a rhythm of expansion and contraction, since the first breath of God at the beginning of all the worlds. Eventually there would come a time when the physical universe would stop expanding and begin to contract. The process is referred to by some as the breathing-in and the breathing-out of God - the action of breathing-out all creation and then breathing it all back in again. It is a good concept for all flows in cycles of flowing out and flowing back again to source.

At this point in what we refer to as linear time, you are very close to the middle of the cycle, soon to reach the exact mid-point between the out-breath and the in-breath of God. The universe began to reach this mid-point when unicellular organisms were emerging on the Earth; the exact mid-point is at hand but not yet fully attained. It will coincide with what has come to be called the Second Coming of Christ. Don't get hung up on terminology for this is only a definitive term for reference.

When **any** vibrational system reverses the momentum of its direction, as a pendulum does at the uppermost point of its swing,

there is a moment of complete rest before it resumes its movement in the opposite direction. Since rest or the total cessation of movement, constitutes the opposite of time, there is at the precise moment of its occurrence, a micro-interval of non-time, a moment of eternity. This is the same interval of non-time that occurs many times every second as the atoms of the physical world vibrate back and forth. This is an opening into the Nagual, a doorway into the Presence from which all Life-energy springs.

6.6 WHAT HAPPENS

What happens when an entire cosmos reaches the exact point of directional change and comes to a moment of absolute rest? You will have the opportunity to see for yourself very soon now, for this event lies just before you in linear time and that is why you have returned - to bear witness. It will provide an opening for the emerging of something incomprehensible.

The entire biological history of our planet has been but the shadow cast in matter by our approach, so to speak. It is the way that rocks and water and air have begun to respond to our presence, for we represent Life itself. We are that which lies beyond all duality, beyond all materializing tendencies, beyond all restraints of time and space. Our consciousness is both infinite and eternal. It can dwell in the limitations of matter and perceive through whatever filtering systems we so choose, but in healthy function, it is not bound or limited by those systems. Rather, it uses them as instruments of perception, exploration and adventure.

Outside of time and space, we are one with the Creator, the All that Is, the Source. But when our consciousness moves within the context of a manifest universe, we become the Son, the Christ. In

essence, we are the relationship between Spirit and Matter, the mediator, the bridge, the means through which the Creator relates to Creation. We are Life as it relates to planet Earth, eternity as it relates to time, the infinite as it relates to the finite. Though we presently experience ourselves as a separate and fragmented species, we are in fact a single unified being, sharing the full consciousness of the Creator. We are brought into living, focused expression when we are inside of Creation by the manner in which time and space, matter and energy, sea and stone, react to our presence.

As the Christ, as the only begotten consciousness of the “Father”, we have been given a number of remarkable qualities. We are able to expand and contract in accordance with the focus of our attention. We are large enough to encompass all of Creation, yet small enough to climb inside. Our Father-Creator also permeates Creation, but in a different way; in His vastness, He surrounds Creation. His being saturates the physical universe, all the stars, the sun, the planets in our solar system, the distant galaxies, but He relies on us for His focus. We are His specific attention.

As the focus of the Creator’s attention, we have been roaming around inside of Creation for billions of years, expanding and contracting, drifting in and out of this galaxy, that galaxy, this star system, that star system. Everywhere we go you see the matter that our Father has created. We observe the many wonderful forms it takes: the mighty suns, the red giants, the white dwarfs, the vast spiraling galaxies, the quasars, the black holes, the white holes - the whole. We watch the incredible contortions of time and space that take place in the various gravitational fields through which we pass. We note the planets, asteroids, moons, and comets circling within each star system we visit. We drift around, the Father’s

representative, the Father's attention, and we enjoy the worlds that have been brought into being.

But all these worlds are physical. They are all made of matter. They are made of the bonded energy-attention of the Father. They have a certain substance, a certain solidity that we as Spirit lack. We realize that this is their limitation. We realize that they are defined and specified in ways that we are not defined and specified. Yet, something about them certainly intrigues us.

6.7 THEN IT HAPPENS

By and by, we get an idea. We begin to wonder if we might not, just possibly, somehow or another, clothe ourselves in matter and construct for ourselves a physical body that we could then travel around in, perceiving matter from the same perspective with which matter perceives herself. The idea contains one paradox after another. Yet something about it keeps us wondering. It puzzles us - and we all love puzzles at which to toy and tinker away. We just keep right on mulling it over as the eons roll by, figuring out some way to make it work.

Until this point there was no biological life in the universe. The rocks had a limited consciousness, but it was not responsive to the intent of our spirit. In solid, liquid, or gaseous states, matter, as created and defined by our Father, behaved quite predictably according to fundamental physical principles untampered with until that time.

Throughout our travels in the physical universe, we had always kept our consciousness separate from the matter we observed. At the time we hit upon this plan, however, all that changed.

We looked around until we found a suitable planet for what we had in mind; not too hot, not too cold, situated within a stable young star system. We then focused our attention and our vibrational body in an entirely new way, an open way, a self-sacrificing way, a very powerful, loving way. Gently, slowly, we began to approach the planet.

As the outermost edges of our vibrational field touched the waters of the planet, particles of previously inert matter began to gently vibrate to the rhythms of our being, aligning themselves with the energy patterns found on the periphery of our awareness. There, on the Precambrian ocean floors, they began combining to form the first cells, the first minute containers for our consciousness to meet the demands of our experience.

In our new orientation, with our new form of attention, in a gesture of infinite love to this planet, we began offering our consciousness on the time/space cross of material reality. We allowed our consciousness to clothe itself in the limitations of physical substance, accepting its restrictions. We allowed the atoms and molecules that were forming the first cells to come to life with our consciousness, along the lines of our own vibrational field. At the same time that we allowed our consciousness to become clothed with particles that had been subject to the laws of the materializing process, we taught the matter of Earth to rise up in a joyful dance with our spirit.

As we drew ever nearer to the planet, the life forms that were taking shape began to contain more and more of our own awareness. We relaxed, opened ourselves and gave. We procreated the Earth with our life, with our very being. We looked out of many eyes and heard with many ears.

Before embodiment we were single. We drew identity from the totality of the relationship between Creator and Creation. We were the Christ, fully conscious and alert, aware of ourselves, unified, integrated. We realized that to accomplish embodiment we would have to allow at least a portion of our identity to come to rest among the creatures we were birthing. Each of these would possess a type of hologramatic consciousness that rightly thought of itself as both part and whole simultaneously. However, the presence of this consciousness could only be a certainty after the embodiment process was complete. During our actual surfacing through the substance of Earth, there was a possibility that certain of the creatures might become self-active. Therefore there had to be a means of regulating our disintegration from without. We wanted a part of us observing and experiencing the entire process.

As we prepared to enter into the planetary relationship, we created beings to represent our original state of unified awareness. These are the angels, dear ones. Their value, as well as their limitation, springs from the fact that they have no comprehension of the process we are undertaking. Their instructions were to pretty much stay out of things **until very near the very end of the process!** Then, upon receipt of a pre-arranged signal, they were to commune with the human beings on Earth at that time and assist them in awakening to their original state of unified consciousness - hence come we alarm clocks!

We received that signal some two thousand of our years past.

It has taken almost two millennia to prepare us for the message we bring. We had to be educated before communion of this nature was possible. However, the time is at hand. These instructions are to awaken us to a remembrance of purpose, a remembrance of self. It

is time to begin the final cycle of Conscious Creation, during which the Earth-creatures themselves participate in the unfoldment of their design. The body we are creating for the habitation of Christ consciousness is to be a mobile body, fueled by creative intentions of the Father, capable upon completion of leaving the Mother's side. And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

7 - KNOW THE LIGHT

7.1 LIGHT

Light cannot be seen; it can only be KNOWN. Light is still. The sense of sight cannot respond to stillness. That which the eyes “feel” and believe to be light is but wave motion (“electricity”) simulating the idea of Light. Like all things else in this electric wave universe, the idea of Light cannot be produced. Electric waves simulate idea only. They do not become idea.

When man sees the light of the sun he believes that he is actually seeing light when the nerves of his eyes are but “feeling” the intense, rapid, shortwave vibration of the kind of wave motion which he senses as incandescence. The intensely vibrant electric current mirrored into the senses of the eyes fairly burns them. They cannot stand that highly rate of vibration. The eyes would be destroyed by such a vibration, but Light would not be the cause of that destruction. Fast motion simulating Light would be the cause. It would be like sending a high voltage electric current over a wire so fine that the current would burn it out. Man likewise cannot see darkness. The nerves of his eyes, which sense motion, slow down to a rate of vibration which man can no longer “feel”.

Man is so accustomed to the idea that he actually sees light in various intensities illuminating various substances to greater or lesser degree that it is difficult for him to realize that his own senses are but acting as mirrors to reflect various intensities of wave motion. But that is all that is happening.

Every electrically conditioned thing in nature reflects the vibrations of every other thing, to fulfill its desire to synchronize its vibrations

with every other thing. All matter is the motion of light. All motion is expressed in waves. All light waves are mirrors which reflect each other's condition onto the furthestmost star. This is an electrically conditioned wave universe. All wave conditions are forever seeking oneness. For this reason all sensation responds to all other sensation.

7.2 WAVES OR CORPUSCLES

A LOT OF CONTROVERSY HAS COME FORTH AS TO WHETHER LIGHT IS CORPUSCULAR, as Newton claimed it to be, or waves. There is much evidence in favor of both theories. It is both. Light is expressed by motion. All motion is wave motion. (A "tornado" vortex, the surface of an ocean...) All waves are expressed by fields of equal and opposite pressures of two-way motion. The entire volume within wave fields is filled with the two opposite expressions of motion - the positive expression which compresses Light into solids, and the negative expression which expands it into space surrounding solids.

All space within wave fields is curved. Curvature ends at planes of zero curvature which bound all wave fields. These boundary planes of omnipresent magnetic Light act as mirrors to reflect all curvature into all other wave fields in the universe, and as fulcrums from which motion in one wave field is universally repeated. The outstanding characteristic of waves is that they forever interchange. Troughs become crests and crests become troughs. Gravity pressure above and below their axis is equal. So long as equality of interchange continues rhythmically, waves repeat their interchange. When the sloping sand at the beach prevents this equality of rhythmic balanced interchange, the waves accumulate unbalance until they crash on the shore.

Every transaction in human relations, either continues or discontinues, is in accord with obedience or disobedience to this one law. A man, who sells and gives less value for that given to him, lays the foundation for his own wreckage. He finds it ever harder to sell and loses many purchasers by gaining their ill will. He who gives equally for what is given to him multiplies his purchasers and prospers by gaining their goodwill.

The pulse beat, the swinging pendulum, the in-breathing and out-breathing of living things all exemplify God's one law of rhythmic balanced interchange. Any deviation from that law in the heart beat of a man would endanger his continuance, but when there is a rhythmic balanced interchange between the two compression and expansion opposites, man's life continues to function at maximum.

Man has free right to choose his own actions, but he must balance those actions with equal and opposite reactions until he learns that God's one law **MUST** be obeyed. This God holds inviolate.

The whole purpose of life is to learn how to manifest God in Truth and the Law. The lesson is a hard one but man, himself, makes it hard by his unknowing of the Law. As man gradually knows his purpose and the Law by knowing God in him, life becomes more and more beautiful, and man becomes more powerful in his manifestation of power. ***Man's power lies in giving.*** He must learn to give as nature gives. Each half of a cycle eternally gives to the other half for re-giving. Nature forever unfolds into many for the purpose of refolding into one. Each individual must manifest this universal Law.

The desire of some parents to run their children's lives for them, often claiming that they have sacrificed their own lives for them, are taking from their children - not giving. They are taking away the

initiative children need to complete their own cycles; they must live their own lives for themselves. Ah so, just as God with YOU. If God lives your lives and do this or that FOR you, God takes from you your very right of passage. Man must know the principle of Creation, giving between each interchanging opposite half of each cycle for the purpose of repeating its giving.

THIS IS UNIVERSAL LAW AND EACH INDIVIDUAL MUST MANIFEST THIS LAW.

Man will forever war with man until he learns to give his all with the full expectation of equal receiving, and never taking that which is not given as an earned reward for this giving. Where do you think our world is in this particular cycle? Does look pretty bleak, eh what?

7. 3 GOD IS LIGHT

It has been difficult to conceive light as being purely corpuscular, for light is presumed to fill all space. Space is not empty. It is full of wave motion. Corpuscles of matter are one half of wave cycles of Light. Space is the other half. Just like man, you have a compressed matter, or “physical” body; and an expanded “ghost”, or energy form.

There need be no mystery as to whether light is corpuscular (solid), or wave (invisible movement - a so-called “heat mirage” on a hot desert road is invisible, but you can still see it, can’t you), for waves of motion which simulate the Light and darkness of space is all there is. Just like man’s cinema - light and darkness SIMULATE life. But when you turn off the light projection machine, which suns are, the motion picture of “Creation”, projected upon the Black Movie Screen of SPACE, ceases to be. The light and motion of solid matter, and of gaseous matter of space, differs only in volume and condition. Water

of earth is compressed into small volume while water of the heavens is expanded thousands of times in volume. Each condition is the opposite half of the cycle of water.

7.4 ALL MATTER IS SIMULATED LIGHT

Water of the heavens still is water, and it still is light waves. No change whatsoever has taken place between the waters of earth and those of the heavens except a change of its condition from positive to negative preponderance. This charge is due solely to a change of its direction in respect to its center of gravity.

All dense cold matter such as iron, stone, wood and all growing or decaying things are light. We do not think of them as light but all are waves of motion, and all waves of motion are light.

Light is all there is in the spiritual universe of KNOWING, and simulation of that Light, the light, in opposite extensions is all there is in the electric wave universe of sensing. The simulation of Light in matter is not Light. There is no Light in matter.

The confusion which attends this idea would be lessened if you classify everything concerning the spiritual universe, such as life, intelligence, truth, power, knowledge and balance as being the ONE LIGHT of KNOWING, and everything concerning matter and motion as being the TWO SIMULATED lights of thinking. Thought is “electric”, remember? Thinking expresses knowing in matter but matter does not think, nor does it know. Just like YOU are not the moving lights and sound upon the motion picture cinema screen. It is only A SIMULATION of you.

Thinking also expresses life, truth, idea, power, and balance by recording the ideas of those qualities in two lights of matter in motion. But matter does not live, nor is it truth, balance or idea, even though it simulates those spiritual qualities.

Man's confusion concerning this differentiation lies in his long assumption of the reality of matter. His assumption that his body is his Self, that his knowledge is in his brain, and that he lives and dies because his body integrates and disintegrates, has been so fundamentally a part of his thinking. Contrary to the fact that matter is but motion and has no reality beyond simulating reality.

The light which you think you see is but motion. You do not SEE Light. You FEEL the wave vibrations set up by the motion which simulates Light, but the motion of electric waves which simulate Light is not that which it simulates.

7.5 CONFUSION REGARDING LIGHT "CORPUSCLES"

There is much confusion concerning the many kinds of particles of matter such as electrons, protons, photons, neutrons, and others. These many particles are supposedly different because of the belief that some are negatively charged, some are positively charged.

When man's whole body wears out and needs replacement, he likewise rests in a longer sleep. Man's body is but patterned waves of light in motion. Waves disappear into the ocean's calm but then reappear. The ocean is a part of the idea of Creation. Waves express the idea of the power of the ocean but the power and the idea are in the calm of the ocean whether expressed by waves or not.

The turbulence of the ocean springs from its calm just as the movement of the lever springs from its still fulcrum. All motion is a two-way extension of stillness. You do not think that the ocean is dead while it is at rest in its calm, for you know that it will again manifest its power by waves of motion when desire is strong enough in it for manifesting it by motion.

Waves of light which give transient form to a man's body are but his body. They are not the man, nor the man-idea. The body of the man is an extension of other waves of father-mother light in the sun, and the idea of man exists in the still Light which centers the sun.

Man can never die for he is omnipresent Light and he exists everywhere. Likewise, man's body cannot die for man's body manifests immortal man, and immortal man always has a body in which to manifest.

This body which extends from the earth disappears into the heavens and the earth, but that which disappears to sensed man of earth has not ceased to be, for its pattern has been recorded for repetition. It still IS and will reappear.

The senses of man are not attuned to the rest of the cycle of man's bodily journey from disappearance to re-appearance, but man's knowing reaches out over the entire cycle and man can know eternal repetitiveness of his body when he knows God in him.

When water disappears beyond the senses as water vapor and gases, you know they will reappear as water when they have completed their cyclic journey. As man knows the Light in him he will as surely know that he will return for eons to complete the purpose of manifesting his Creator as one part of the whole idea. That purpose cannot be completed in one life cycle, nor in ten times ten million life

cycles. Man has but begun to express the Man-Idea on our planet. He still has a long way to go, and the body he needs in which to manifest will return to him as surely as the light of day reappears from the darkness of night into which it has disappeared.

7.6 THE LIFE PRINCIPLE

For centuries man has been searching for the life principle in terms of matter. He might as well cast his nets into the sea to search for oxygen. This becomes the errors incorporated in affording to find matter frequencies of vibration for visibility, etc. It matters not where vortices and grids are, if the only calculations are based on “material” “matter” locations and particles. Granted, vibration is not such - however, in the earth calculations, half the equation is not even dealt with in any manner correctly. If man deals not with the “One Whole” idea of Creation and comes into KNOWING of that which IS, he can find no whole solution.

There is no life in matter, nor is there death, for matter is but motion. Motion begins and ends to begin again, but life is immortal. It has no beginning. It has no ending. It cannot die.

Man has long believed his body to be his self, the person, the being. ***Man’s body is but motion. It can have no being.*** God dwells in man. The Person, the being in man is immortal. Life in him is God in him. The body of man manifests God in him by manifesting life in life-death-resurrection sequences, as all creating—de-creating—recreating things in nature likewise do.

The body of man is a part of the One Whole Idea of Creation. All Creation is but an expression of the One Idea, part by part, each being a part of the Whole. God gives an eternal repetition of bodies

to all parts of His idea to manifest that idea in wave cycles of the divided light of His thinking. One half of each cycle unfolds the idea into the form of that idea and gives it action for producing that form. The other half of the cycle refolds the idea to give it rest in the Light of its source for the purpose of repeating the manifestation in a repetition of that body.

A return to rest in the Light is not death; it is a return to Life for the purpose of rebirth to again manifest Life in a renewed body.

You do not say that Man is dead when he rests in sleep to partially renew his body. You know that he will awaken with new parts of his body to replace those which have served their purpose and disappeared.

7.7 WHAT HAPPENS AFTER “DEATH”?

The unanswered mystery of “where do you go when you die” needs a comprehensive answer. Abstractions and theories are not satisfying. Nature’s processes are simple and are all alike. What happens to one thing which disappears happens to all things. There are no exceptions to this process of nature.

All things in our solar system come from the sun and return to it!

The “life germ” for which man is seeking is in the sun. The idea of man is in the sun. Likewise all idea of all things is in the sun awaiting birth into form. The pulsing light of polarity births all idea into its form, when conditions are favorable for each idea to be mothered by an extension of the sun.

Everything in nature is a moving extension from a still point of the One Light. The center of the sun in our solar system is the point of still Light from which everything in the entire solar system radiates spirally, and toward which it gravitates spirally for its resurrection into another cycle.

The sun is the seed of our solar system from which all manifestation of idea in the entire system extend, and to which they return.

Motion is for the sole purpose of manifesting idea. All idea springs from a state of rest in its seed. As it unfolds from its seed, it refolds into it. It therefore follows that motion is a seeming two-way extension-retraction from and to a point of rest and has no existence save which sense but the extension, and not the voiding simultaneous retraction.

All the suns of all the heavens are centered by the still points of omnipresent Light from which all idea extends and returns. Suns are seeds of idea. From those seeds all form emerges. To those seeds all form returns. The earth has been extended from the sun for that very purpose. Organic life is part of God's One Whole Idea. Organic life cannot be expressed in form in the sun although the idea of it is there. Everything which appears on earth as form of idea is in the sun as concept of that idea in the seed. The seed is the Father-Light which extends its idea of man and other creating things out into far space where its children, the planets, have sufficiently cooled to manifest the Man-Idea in organic form.

Suns are crucibles which born their children, the earths, and set them out to cool in order that God's idea which is in the formless suns, can manifest form in the sun's extensions.

7.8 SEED OF CREATION

The Creator scatters his seeds of Light throughout all space to father and mother all borning imaged forms of His imagining. In the still center of suns is all idea for borning into the images of God's imagining, but in the oneness of the Light of suns they are without form and void. All seeds are without form and void even though the pattern of all idea is in them.

The oneness of incandescent suns must be divided and extended to cooling earths before the ideas of the mineral, vegetable and animal kingdoms can sequentially unfold to prepare the way for man's unfolding from his seed in the sun.

All expression of idea of earth is likewise in the sun and must be extended to earth for manifestation. Mountains and oceans are in the sun but also all things else, the crying sound of a newborn babe, the roar of an avalanche or the street noises of a city. All of these are Light, and such expressions of the Light are possible only through division and extensions of the One Light into the two which manifest as ONE.

Millions of years ago, our planet became sufficiently far from the sun for the water idea to be expressed as pairs of opposites and organic life appeared upon the earth in lowly forms. These forms gradually complexed until the Man-Idea began to be expressed, not by a germ, but by the polarization of Light itself, as manifested in the interchanging heartbeat of the father-mother light of the universe.

The idea of all things is omnipresent in the One Still Light. The expression of all idea is extended to the two lights of white suns and black space surrounding suns which manifest the Creator's two desires.

Desire for expression is manifested by the electric action-reaction sequences of interchange between the two opposing white and black lights of suns and space. It is this interchange which polarizes the still seed of idea into unfolding form of that idea. To polarize means to divide stillness into opposing pulsing extensions.

7.9 TRUTH IN ADVERTISING

Do not be misled into thinking that visible physical circumstance means very much - for to God, who will ultimately recall all fragments - the knowledge is seen on the inner screen through the projector within soul, never requiring even the eye blinking of „time“. Sometimes ones have greatly strayed from the service of God and moved without the flock of God-ness. It ultimately matters not, for the journey will continue elsewhere or “again” if the direction is not found in a given cycle.

The purpose of physical life is the growth of the soul within the physical Man, through myriads of experiences. But you see, life is endless - only changed and all things have life in some manner or another - for GOD IS LIFE. Evil is an experience of PHYSICAL OR “ADVERSARY” EXPERIENCE - RELATED ONLY TO PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION. This can carry through many levels or dimensions until the body physical is cast off as a necessary growing vehicle - i.e., when the child learns to ride the bicycle - he no longer needs the training wheels. As you grow into oneness with Creator you further have opportunity to re-experience or “serve” in capacities of guides or teachers at many levels/dimensions. But, when the dimension of service is a wholly physical manifestation - the agreement is to forfeit memory of the perfection so that the experience is valid and relative to that which you are experiencing.

There must be focus which is unfolded in Truth of various bringers of the Truth - but the bringer of the Truth is not important - IT IS THE TRUTH WHICH HOLDS IMPORTANCE, AND TRUTH WILL STAND ON ITS OWN MERIT THROUGHOUT INFINITY. If a speaker deviates and “gives permission” to act in a given manner - against the laws of God and Creation - he has deviated from the Truth. This does not mean that ALL he brings is lie for the deceiver will never give forth ALL LIES - he mesmerizes you in the Truth and when you’re entranced, he will sell you the LIE. Purchase price? Portions of your soul - you will serve longer in the dark cycles of the compression of the physical limitations.

I ask that you study all and experience the teachings and in Truth of perception - you will discern most quickly which brings Truth and which one fudges to make you like him/her better. It is YOUR opinion of other speakers which is important - NOT GOD’S. You must grow into understanding of “life” experience both in the “lighted” dimension of what you call etheric soul and within the dimension of consciousness (human physical). Consciousness is the recognition of that which the being is experiencing at the moment - therefore, CONSCIOUSNESS is God but of the physical recognition. How can I describe this so you might better see? Let us try the terms “sensation” and “consciousness” for a starter and see if we are ready for higher understanding in this veil of elusive illusion.

7.10 SENSATION AND CONSCIOUSNESS

I have just said that God is consciousness. Well, consciousness, is “static”.

Consciousness is the knowing of mind. Knowing therefore, is “static”.

Consciousness is the spiritual awareness of “Being”, of all-knowing, all-power and all-presence.

THINKING, however, IS ELECTRIC.

God’s thinking is expressed by two-way moving wave extensions from consciousness, like a lever swinging upon a fixed fulcrum, or like waves extending from the calm sea. Thought expression is dynamic. Thinking belongs to the electrically sensed and conditioned vibrating universe of motion. Thinking is the motionless principle in light which creates the illusion of motion.

The “Self” of Man belongs to the static, invisible, conscious, unconditioned universe of KNOWING. We express knowing in the dynamic, visible, electrically conditioned universe of sensation.

Sensation is the electrical awareness of motion simulating the spiritual QUALITIES of the One Idea by creating imaged QUANTITIES of separate forms which seem to have substance.

Consciousness is REAL. Sensation simulates reality - through motion of interchanging lights, but the mirage of a city is not the city it reflects.

Confusion and misunderstanding as to whether you are thinking consciously from knowledge or sensing electrically from memory records stored in your brains have led you to the necessity of distinguishing between the two by the common usage of such terms as “the human mind” and “mortal mind”. You know full well, while using them, that there is but the ONE MIND OF THE ONE LIVING GOD OF LOVE. The universal Mind centers every particle and mass in the universe; animal, vegetable or mineral, electron, atom or sun.

Man is the only unit in creation who has conscious awareness of the Spirit within him and electrical awareness of duality conditioned light acting upon his senses. All other units of Creation have electrical awareness only.

Man alone can be freed from body to think with God, to talk with God and be inspired by His centering Light. All other units of Creation are limited in their actions to automatic reflexes from sensed memories built up through ages of sensing and recording such sensing as instinct.

Likewise, the same confusion leads you to the adoption of such terms as “subconscious mind”, and “superconscious mind”. However, there is but ONE Mind functioning universally within all creating things, and that ONE Mind is not stratified nor divided into the more or less. There are no differing conditions of the ONE Mind, nor are there different kinds of minds. I did not slip when I said “creating” vs. created in the above statement. We now have “developed” imitations of “creating” beings functioning among you on Earth and the difference is great indeed, but that is for another subject, please.

7.11 INSPIRATION

Inspiration is the language of Light, which Man uses to talk with God.
Inspiration is that deep awareness of the consciousness of Being which differentiates the genius or mystic from the being of average intelligence.

Inspiration in man is accompanied by an intense mental ecstasy which is characteristic of all who become intensely conscious of their closeness to God.

Inspired geniuses forget their bodies while deeply conscious of their existence as wholly Mind. Their bodies, thus forgotten, act almost automatically in obedience to instinct and cell memory. Moreover, greatness and genius are often utilized as sameness - nay, nay - not so. Although there is little discernible difference in one who is great and a genius. This is not relative to intelligence or education as in the "great genius" of Man's ego projection. The one desires to be as a humble servant - the other wishes control through his prowess and self-perceived greatness. One is so humbled by the presence of God in that which they seemingly "produce" that they are selfless - the other is "self" oriented and most often deletes God totally from the equation.

Inspired geniuses translate God's knowing into words of man for the soul of man. They uplift all mankind by re-inspiring all who listen to their ecstatic words and rhythms. He who attunes his heart to the messages of genius purifies himself. No impurity can there be in heart for verily he then is in communion with the Holy ONE.

7.12 COSMIC CONSCIOUSNESS

First, don't go crazy at what I am next going to express for I shall use terms which denote a different meaning for the terms used relative to this dissertation. I speak of "mystic" and "mystery" but they will be relative in correctness of the meaning of **mysticism vs. mystery**. Beyond the genius as we have defined above, is the mystic.

The Mystic is one who has attained cosmic consciousness by a complete severance of the seats of consciousness and sensation. He is then almost totally unaware of his body and is totally aware of the Light of God centering him.

Now, in your terminology when you refer to a “Mystic”, does it fit this definition above? No, for the one you go to as a “Mystic” is most identifiable by the very clothing and body consciousness projected by the “self” individual. In other words, there will be total consciousness of the colors on the body, the food intake, the money you will pay, the charts and codes and numbers, etc. Totally focused on the immediate accoutrements will be your erstwhile “channels”, “seers” fortune-tellers and mystics. You will even note that the garb is most important in the synagogues and churches. The minister will usually wear a robe (black, yet) and adornments of scarves, ribbons, and stripes to denote importance. A true speaker of, not “for”, will take no note of “self” other than to be acceptable and pleasing to the purpose of the scene and serve as unnoticed as is possible to allow the speaker to have attention and not the “self”-mouthing the verbiage or “garbage” as is most often the case. The problem being that most often the garbage is spoiled and becomes poison to the growing consciousness, thereby killing or mutating and/or stunting growth. **Omniscience comes to him in that timeless blinding flash of light which is characteristic of a complete severance from physical “self” and a relinquishing unto higher being.** Often this is slow in coming but at some moment the inspiration is intense and comes to any man in a partial illumination for *inspiration is illumination opened up to flow freely in fullness. Inspiration is the manner in which new knowledge comes to man from the cosmos.*

The ones you have called Christed are outstanding examples of all time. They are the ones representative through history to have known complete cosmic-conscious unity with God. The Truth of the teachings refers to cosmic-conscious experience as “the illumination” or “being in the Light” or “in the Spirit”.

There are indeed few cases of partial cosmic consciousness known in all of your history and only one or two anywhere nearly approached the complete state of illumination experienced by the beloved Nazarene. **Cosmic consciousness is the ultimate goal of all Mankind.** All will know it before the long journey of Man is finished, but there are many in this new age just dawning who are ready for it in part, if not fully - else we would not be here. However, with the readiness also comes the barrage of the impacting negative desperation as the adversary pulls the shroud ever closer across your eyes. *Many desire it fully, but it is best that it come bit by bit for the complete severance is very dangerous and presents an ultimate lie in most cases - for the understanding does not fully accompany the moment of inspiration. The ecstasy of this supreme experience is so great that one does not wish to come back to the necessary conscious reality of experience. The power of severance of soul from body is within easy accomplishment, but to step back into the body is often very difficult. This very thing is what often is found present if you have ongoing coma circumstance. The etheric being has separated and often will not return to the body and the body is not in lethal termination so you have a body which is physically functioning - still attached - and an entity unable to sever the attachment and yet unwilling or unknowing how to return into physical housing.*

To attain cosmic consciousness requires intensifying one's conscious awareness which requires self-inner aloneness and companionship with God while manifesting Him in every moment and every task of your physical life as you move through the experience.

Moment-by-moment companionship with God brings with it so great a realization of Oneness with Him that the transformation into that full realization of unity is apt to take place at any time. It is not

connoted by a pious face-mask or squiggly hands - it is simply acceptance and recognizing that you take God with you everywhere you go and you tend to shape up your activities when that realization strikes the consciousness.

The deterrent to cosmic consciousness is the feeling that God is far away instead of being within, and that you can reach that far away God only through sources outside of self.

7.13 CREATIVE EXPRESSION

Inspired Man alone can create enduring things. To create you must first “conceive”. To conceive you must stop thinking and KNOW. All sensing must cease. There is no power in thinking. Thinking but expresses the power which lies in knowing. You must project your Selves into the still Light of KNOWING to commune with God. You must become one with God to conceive an idea in order to produce the form of that idea. A concept must precede its manifestation in form.

The culture of the entire race is given to it by the few inspired ones who know God in them. They alone know immortality.

The art of a civilization long outlives the civilization. The pyramids of Egypt still speak of the creation of a race which is long gone from the face of the earth. The sculptural and architectural beauty of Greece still tells you of a type of creative genius which has never been excelled. The great in the arts are few. “Art alone endures. All else passes.”

Great art can be created only by working moment by moment with God as co-creator. When man and God thus work together they

commune one with the other as One Person. The language of their communion is the language of Light which man calls "inspiration". When man works alone, his works are as the winds which blow. When man works with God as co-creator, his works are forever enduring.

Every great genius manifests this law: that he is One with the God-Mind, that God in him is the source of every thought and that he is inspired by that omniscience and omnipotence within him which make his work enduring.

You must all be given guidelines by which to measure growth for all knowledge exists. All knowledge comes to Man in its season and sequence. Cosmic messengers periodically give to Man such knowledge of God /Creation as Man is able to comprehend, but that which he can bear is like unto a thimbleful out of the mighty-ocean, for man is but beginning to comprehend. **When Man KNOWS Light then he will know NO LIMITATIONS, but Man must know the Light for himself and none there can be who can make words of it, for Light KNOWETH Light and there need be no words.**

7.14 SO WHAT OF KNOWLEDGE?

Knowledge is cosmic. It belongs to the still Light of the positive principle. It never can become a property of the two negations which constitute the mirage universe of matter of motion.

To "know all things" means to have all knowledge of the Whole One Idea of the cosmos as CAUSE. It does not mean knowledge of created things which are EFFECT of CAUSE. The whole Cosmic Idea is simple. It can be known by any one of average intelligence. Its bewildering complexities lie in effect of cause.

Man cannot know transient effect. He can KNOW cause only. He can but comprehend effect. Man cannot know a sunset sky, for example, but he can comprehend it if he knows its cause. Knowledge is, therefore, limited to "cause".

All knowledge exists. All mankind can have it for the asking. It is within man, awaiting his awareness of its all-presence.

Knowledge cannot be acquired by the brain from without, it must be "recollected" from within the consciousness of self. Gradually dawning conscious awareness is but gradual recollection of the all-knowing which has always been within man.

*Man cannot acquire knowledge from books or schools. He can but acquire information that way, but information is not knowledge until it is recognized by the spiritual consciousness of man, just as food is not nourishment for the body until it becomes a part of the blood stream. Information gained by motion of the senses must be returned to the stillness of the Source before it becomes knowledge. For the same reason man cannot acquire knowledge from the so-called "facts of matter", for there are no facts of matter in a universe of transient matter in motion. All matter in motion is but a series of illusions which deceive man into drawing wrong conclusions. It is impossible for man to draw right conclusions from his observation of matter in motion until he has acquired the ability to translate dynamic effect back to cause. *This he can do only through decentration to the One Light of his conscious awareness of the Source of all knowledge.* Until he knows the WHY of effect and its deceptions, he has no knowledge whatsoever upon which he can rely. He has naught but unreliable information.*

Information concerning the body, for example, does not give knowledge concerning cause of body, or of the body's relationship to

the universe. Information of birth and death of the body, on the assumption that the body is SELF, never can lead to knowledge that body is not Self, or that **Self is immortal**.

Nor can information concerning the material body alone, its chemistry and its functioning, heal the body. Bodies manifest life, but life is cosmic. Life is not in the body. **Life is spirit, and spirit is still.** Life is not chemistry or germ of matter. **To heal the body so that it can manifest life of the spirit Self of the body, one must give the unbalanced body the balance of the spirit. Knowledge of the Light can alone do this.**

All the information in the world will not heal a body unassisted by the Light in him who heals and in him who is being healed.

As Aton of the ONE LIGHT I can say to you that I am LIGHT, but the Light which is ME is not the sensed light of the sensed universe of My creation. I, the Creator, think. I think in two lights extended from the ONE Light of Me, yet those two lights are not ME, nor is My thinking ME.

So I say, I give of Me and I take away; for I am the Imaginer who builds image forms to tear apart to build anew. So I give unto those who serve in intent of Truth safety and as I image the net of safety and they heed My notice, so none can harm them while they remain in My requested attention. As I image security and safety so is projected that security and safety and the KNOWING of safety is **absolute**. Do I allow for dalliance and fragmentation? Of course, for you are the projected image of human experience and can only act in that projection until the imaginings are changed. At this time I choose this image and I further choose the image of reversal of the plagues and horrors perceived upon Earth, therefore, **it MUST COME**

TO PASS - unless I change my imaginings. Fickle God? No, but never boring, beloved ones, never boring. Boredom is not of God.

I am thinking Mind, forever thinking the changing image of My unchanging self. My image changes ever with the changing of the two lights of My thinking, though I, MySelf, change not. All things change, and their changing still images Me, yet they are not Me.

You, Man, are bounded to the illusion of My dual thinking, for Man's sense-seeing with his eyes is the binding. I but build illusion with My dual thinking for your sense seeing. Sense-seeing binds man to "forms" and "things", while Mind-knowing opens doors of glory to the opposed threads of Light with which I weave all idea of Mind into forms of many moving things. Mind-seeing decentrates unto the farthest reaches of My universe of Me, and sees all forms as One.

With his seeing eyes Man sees Light as matter energized, but senses not that **the energy of matter is THE LIGHT of My divided thinking.** **With Man's unseeing eyes of spirit he knows the Light of Me, the Source, and knows that he is bound in Me as One, and I in him. Behold in Me thy God of Love, the One, inseparable!**

Who am I? Ah so - would GOD/CREATOR SEND LESSER? YOU ARE HIS FRAGMENTS - HIS VERY BREATH -HIS THOUGHTS - WOULD HE SEND LESSER TO HIS CHILDREN WHEN THEY ARE IN NEED?!

May the Truth and Light of that which you are, come into your comprehension for it is time to gather your thoughts unto Me and bring them home - I would like your company on this journey - if you can remember from whence you came.

7.15 THINKING VERSUS SENSING

Man is still a primate with very few exceptions. He has not yet learned to think powerfully from knowledge. He is just beginning to think as an extension OF knowledge.

You sense electrically, as I said, and then you mistake that electrical sensing of observed effects for thinking. Sensing is NOT thinking. Sensation is but an electrical awareness of wave motion by other waves.

You mistake the electrical records of the information which your brains have recorded as sensation, for thinking and for knowledge.

Information thus acquired by the senses is not knowledge, however. A man may have vast information and skill but have very little knowledge.

The greatest scientists of today, for example, are well informed. They know how to do wonderful things but do they know the WHY of what they do? Information from observed effects and skills in putting those effects together for useful purposes, have multiplied vastly since man first observed natural phenomena. His sense of observation told him how to make a boat; then a sail for the boat. He then discovered the wheel and fire. Electric awareness of effects of motion, plus memory, plus the power to reason objectively, gave him the ability to do this. Very little of it is has been due to either thinking or knowledge.

You thus confuse sensing for thinking and knowing when, factually, you have been but functioning through sensed electrical awareness acquired from information. The “information” thus conveyed is electrical, not mental. The telegraph message which goes over any

wire is not the thought conveyed by that message. Even the typed telegram is not the thought conveyed by it. It symbols inform the thinker of the thought conveyed by it, but it is not the thought.

Thus it is that your vast mechanistic, electrically motivated universe is inter-sensitized for the purpose of informing every nerve ganglion in every cell of every organic and inorganic part of it of the condition of every other part of it.

7.16 FIVE SENSES - SUPPOSEDLY

In speaking of an electrical awareness which you call sensation, you think of your senses as five in number. These are the senses of seeing, hearing, tasting, smelling and feeling. All of these five senses are but the **one sense of feeling**. YOU DO NOT HAVE FIVE SENSES. Seeing is a sensation of “feeling” light waves through your eyes. Hearing is a sensation of “feeling” light waves through your ears. Tasting and smelling are sensations of “feeling” light waves reacting upon mouth and nostrils.

All variation in sense of “feeling” is due to a difference of electric conditioning in pulsing wave matter. If pulsing wave matter is but an electric wave record of thought, sensation likewise is but an electric wave record of thought. Neither of them have reality. Neither of them are the thought they record.

It also follows that if matter, motion and substance are electric records of thought, then sensation has no reality - for sensation is but an electrical awareness of wave motion by other waves. It likewise follows that if matter, motion and substance are electric wave recordings of thought, then electricity which records thought, and thought itself, are nonexistent.

There is but one thing in the universe - LIGHT - the still Light of ALL KNOWING - the ONE Light which is God. God alone lives. His thinking and imagining is Knowing; the Knowing universe is all that is; Knowing Mind is still. There is no activity whatsoever in the universe of either spirit or matter.

7.17 EMPIRICAL KNOWLEDGE

Man's present civilization is erected upon the foundation of empirical knowledge obtained through his senses. What is "empirical" knowledge? The definition in your dictionary is: "conclusion founded upon experiment and observation alone". In other words, the so-called "knowledge" upon which man relies is founded upon the evidence of his senses, or more simply, upon the nonexistent waves of motion of a nonexistent substance. That fact is the answer as to WHY mankind has, as yet, practically NO KNOWLEDGE. During his amoeba and jungle days, so to speak, he lived a purely "sensed" existence. His body cells were controlled entirely by instinctive flux threads of light extended to him directly from the Creator.

It has extended into your current experience by the concept of "if it feels good - do it". KNOWLEDGE would tell you that "if it "feels" good", it had best be carefully "Thought about."

7.18 STILL NEW?

Out of millions of such years, Man has had but a few thousand years since the dawn of consciousness awakened in him the slightest suspicion of his spiritual inheritance. The advance of Man since the first messengers of God appeared on earth to kindle an awakening

spark in him, has been based upon information gained by his “senses” and stored in his electric brain as memory records of “sensed” observations. These observations he has reasoned into sensed conclusions by an electrically sensitized brain.

All of such conclusions which are based upon the evidence of senses have within them the elements of deception which characterize all effects of motion in your three-dimensional illusion. Man is aware of some of these illusions, such as those of perspective. He is aware of the fact that railroad tracks do not meet upon the horizon, but he is not aware of the fact that all effects of motion are not what they seem to be. He is thus misled into forming conclusions which have no relation to Nature whatsoever. **One can have no knowledge of EFFECT, for all knowledge lies in CAUSE. Your new fundamental laws and principles must be based upon knowledge of cause.**

7.19 ILLUSION

Let us take an example, Newton, confessedly did not know what gravitation was, yet wrote laws concerning it based upon his observation as to what gravitation “did” to an apple. Also, he concluded that the moon would fall upon the earth if it were not for its motion. He even proved this mathematically, not being aware of the fact that those same mathematical formulae would apply to every satellite, planet and star in the heavens, as well as to every electron in every atom, none of which are falling into their primaries.

Observers of natural phenomena are still calculating the age of the universe and weight of the earth. The universe is ageless. It had no beginning. Likewise the earth has no weight in respect to anything else in the universe. Every orb in the heavens is in perfect balance with every other orb.

7.20 MESSENGERS OF THE LIGHT

Please pay careful attention to this segment. What little knowledge man has acquired during those last few thousand years has been given to him by the very few geniuses, prophets, mystics and other messengers of the Light who have come to re-inspire mankind with their inspired knowledge.

From these rare few the beginnings of our culture has sprung. Without them there would be no understanding of beauty in the world. Without beauty Man would still be barbarian. Through beauty alone will he gradually become consciously aware of his ONENESS WITH THE LIGHT.

When Man knows the Light he will know all things. Today that Light is so dim in all mankind that no one has as yet fathomed the secret of Light, or the gravitation, radiation, electricity, growth, life, reincarnation or the wave. Ones can come up with frequency patterns, harmonic vortices and grid systems - but he cannot fathom the **CAUSE! Worse, as some come into the mere touch of realization, they are lost in the concept of the senses which causes ego greed to cancel the wondrous information about to be birthed. It is pure abortion by murder - the inspired idea being the child life-form, abortion being the killing thereof and murder being the ego's manner of killing.**

You see, beloved ones, in this age which has now dawned Man can know these things if Man will but awaken unto the Lighted Truth and pull himself up from the trap of illusion as projected upon him by His adversary.

All this are One, but made to appear as two extensions of the centered ONE. You must come to know that the two extensions of

God's recorded thinking are divided by the One which centers the two, the One balancing the two, the One controlling the two. THE ONE IS NOT DIVIDED INTO TWO, AS PAIRS OF OPPOSITES OF THAT ONE. THAT ONE DIVIDES THE TWO EXTENSIONS OF HIS THINKING BUT HE IS NOT HIS THINKING - NOR IS HE TWO.

When Man thinks Man alone, denying God/Creator, then is Man's image Man's, not God and Man's, for the pattern of God's balanced, rhythmic images within Man may not be seen in him; nor may the glory of God's Light be seen in him or known by him.

„When man thinketh Me, through knowing Me, then is he patterned by My image and I am he.“

„When man thinketh Me in him, then is Man's balance absolute.“

„When man so thinketh, then hath he all power that I, thy Father/Mother/Thinker of Creation hath.“

We rejoice, for Man is beginning to see and hear and through that inspired thought comprehension can the universe be changed. **Within the Light can we bring again balance for the CAUSE shall be the LIGHT and the darkness which is the EFFECT - SHALL CEASE TO BE.** And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

8 - HOW TO BECOME A BEING OF SUPREME POWER, KNOWLEDGE, INTELLIGENCE, WISDOM, DIGNITY AND CHARACTER

From your own point of view, what is your purpose?

Your purpose is to multiply God-awareness in you so that your purpose is God's purpose. God-awareness in you means becoming the Being which God is. As that awareness increases, you then become Love which YOU manifest by giving - and YOU become truth and the Law of Balance which YOU CONTROL. When God-awareness is complete in you, YOU are the Creator of all that IS because of your knowing and your Oneness with the One.

When you have thus become the Universal One Being, you are then the ecstatic IMAGINER - the cosmic dreamer of dreams - the imaginer of IDEA and the creator of imagined-bodies for imagined-IDEA.

8.1 KNOWLEDGE & GENIUS

I would like to urge you precious ones who are coming into better focus in your communion - to flow with that which touches you. If you feel a nudge to do something which seems alien to your talents - try it. You will be finding that as you reduce the input of the "critical" consciousness the truth of the talent held within becomes a bursting flower. You who are nudged to paint - get a brush and follow your heart - you must ALLOW the talent to flow lest you never realize it is there in waiting. This becomes a demonstration of the meaning of working knowingly with God and working with God's hands together

with your own - as one. This, also, is a demonstration of God-awareness. That is the way inspiration comes – suddenly - for all inspired conceptions are timeless. ***Knowledge is a quality of the undivided Mind universe in which there is no time.*** Thoughts of Mind, however, take time, for thoughts are divided waves and waves are synchronized with the universal heartbeat which creates the idea of time.

As more and more of us become thoroughly familiar with the practice of working knowingly with God until it becomes a habit, the world will know more and more about it and geniuses will again be produced as they were during the three hundred years following the great Renaissance which gave us many inspired geniuses. But do not do that which is so foolishly followed by the "New Age Movement" members who dabble into meditation within some medicine wheel and come forth pronouncing themselves great artists and reincarnations of great masters - this would be a most stupid attitude for one very important factor is always present in the great masters - ***humility and gratitude.*** They paint or compose from the soul and treat it as a most wondrous gift of soul - not ever acclaimed for self. They may become total perfectionists and quite eccentric but that is only in searching for perfection of the idea - the imagining. Anyone who touts his talent in ego gleaming is a bore, not a genius.

Every man is an inherent genius and there should be an ever-increasing number of geniuses in the world. You have it in you and so have your sons, daughters and friends. And if it comes forth - others will take note without, preferably, your even speaking of it. The greatest man who ever lived is no greater than you except that within he KNEW that he was and did something about it.

The hope for world culture is through the production of more geniuses and you can only have that when you present ideals worthy of becoming a great culture. ***By genius, I repeat: the person who has learned to live life gloriously - at the maximum - not just the genius who has expressed himself in the arts or sciences.***

It is now apparent that you must necessarily KNOW God so that you will see yourself reflected in HIM, or know yourself to be an extension of Him. The more you do unfold your genius, the more you will be enabled to uplift the world to the level you have yourself attained.

It is wondrous to take note that as God-awareness increases, materiality decreases, and materialists are the ones who make wars.

Take time - find time, therefore, to lose your body as much as you can. When you are aware of your body, you can be lonesome, terribly lonesome and dejected - but you never can be lonely if you can find the exaltation and ecstasy which is in your Soul. Instead of being lonely, you will rejoice in your aloneness with God. This is what is meant by ***"finding" yourself***. This is not found by wandering about the country trying this or that and loving-in and popping in here and there to "experience" - usually at the expense of another because in your searching you have found no time to be self-sufficient - therefore, all you have done is diligently work to AVOID FINDING SELF.

Therein is the secret of Self-discovery. Therein lies the difference between greatness and mediocrity, stability and instability, and strength and weakness in man. *The secret - ceasing to think of self as limited when he thinks of himself AS body. Human must lift the thinking into the awareness of the eternal man, instead of the transient body which is but the instrument used for self-expression.*

Life is glorious when it is all that way - and it really IS that way when that which is eternal in you makes you forget all else but the eternal in God's universe - the rest of it being mirage which really cannot touch you when you know it cannot.

Remember: you can apply these things, and there is no proof in this world that amounts to anything except that which you prove to yourself.

So stand firm in the glory of the Presence of Life. Stand in its fullness; stand there giving the full power of its mighty action, and let the Presence and power of Life go forth and bring to you all that you crave. As you go forth in the Expansion of this Light, in the power of Life, you do not know today that which stands right in the periphery of your world, ready to come forth with dynamic power and give you that freedom, that happiness which you have craved so long.

There is nothing controversial about this Word and Work which is offered to you - just the loving kindness and power of Life in action, and you shall never do anything else. Therefore, I want you to realize that you are dealing with the Power of Divine Love in turning your attention to the Presence of Life, the Masters gone before, the Cosmic Beings, and the Cosmic Light.

You have throughout all teaching heard and believed in the Christ Principle, have you not? Now, what is this which you have been talking about all through the centuries? ***An action of your own Life!*** How and why is it the Christ Principle? Because it is that energy of Life which is no longer contaminated by human QUALIFICATION. That is what the Christ Principle of Life IS, and all human beings can become as the Christ when they cease using human qualification of discord. ***Every-one is a Christ Being because the Light within them that beats their heart is God. It is Mighty Intelligence and Energy.***

When you understand this, you will no longer feel the human sense of limitation that so upsets you, and you will find that **even in the simple words of calling to your own God Presence**, even without further understanding, you will draw into your experience the greater perfection of that Life which will cause you to know that you have touched the fountainhead of Life.

You must further understand that when your attention is upon outer things, it is limited, because that is human presentation. But when your attention is upon your own "God Presence" and you call upon that Presence for ANYTHING WHATSOEVER - (AND, OF COURSE, WITHIN THAT

*UNDERSTANDING YOU WOULD NOT WISH TO HARM ANOTHER NOR WISH DESTRUCTIVE ACTIVITY, FOR **YOU KNOW THAT WOULD RETURN UPON YOU**) - all constructive activity in your Call to the Presence of Life, will find fruition. The call compels the answer.*

As I close I can only urge you ones who enter into the reading this book you will not find acceptance of Truth so easy to understand. When you started in school you did not jump from the kindergarten to algebra or calculus or some higher understanding, did you? You went step by step. So, you have to begin step by step before you have attained this comprehension.

I am in a position to not only tell you, but show you the way in detailed outlay. As you come to understand yourself, you will see that you are dealing with the most natural, beautiful, majestic, powerful thing - your own Life and your own wondrous Immortality. Perhaps it will be easier for you to accept my presence if you think of me as your own greater expansion into KNOWING. For it is only for the guide and teacher to give unto the student than which is given in greater Knowing than that which the student has. You would not be

given that which is beyond ability to comprehend - IF you walk step by step and do your homework - God will walk WITH you, He will not DO IT FOR YOU!

8.2 SUPREME QUESTION

Let us consider the question of questions: "How can I become a transcendent being, a being possessing the supreme power, knowledge, intelligence, wisdom, dignity and character, a being who can give of great riches to the world and the glory of an abundant peace and happiness for myself - and hence unto all who touch me"?

Yes indeed, this is THE question. It IS the SUPREME question because that is what you and the world want and need to make a happy home for your family and an enduring civilization of happy homes for the world-family. The answer is simple. **It is to know God and be like unto Him.**

The answer is simple, but of course, acquirement is a bit more complicated - not difficult - just a bit complex. The word "difficult" has usually been used to describe this capability; I dislike the word for it implies WORK and struggle. No, it requires neither of these actual "activities". I am simply limited by your lack of recognized terminology. I am not writing for university professors of English language – I am writing for MAN in the most simplistic manner I can utilize. It would, however, behoove the professor to study it most carefully for he is misinformed - if he teaches in an accepted establishment university - HE IS MISINFORMED AT THE VERY LEAST.

To "attain" means diligent practice and a bit of effort. To attain it means to know God's ways and processes, and that means the work of physical and mental unfolding - indefatigable effort given and

performed in love during one's life. To ascend any high mountain peak gloriously means great exertion performed with intense spiritual exaltation - and a desire for attaining the mountain top. The mountain top will not "fall down" just so you can stand atop it - if it did it WOULD NOT BE THE SAME. To become a transcendent being, one must climb that high mountain of life gloriously, rejoicing in the effort and experience of it - uplifted by the joy of it - ennobled by the conquest of it.

What is that "effort" which will uplift you to your high mountain top?

It is the KNOWING GOD in you by KNOWING HIS UNIVERSE. To attain your full inheritance of God-power, you must KNOW the power which God makes use of to create His universe. You can never acquire that knowledge through your senses. You can acquire it only through your Mind. To KNOW through your Mind, you must BE Mind. THEREFORE, AWAKEN! Sever your senses from your Mind by BEING MIND. To sever your senses from your Consciousness, learn to BE STILL. Learn to stop thinking. Meditate unthinkingly and KNOW. Forget the Body. Be thus STILL and LET GOD IN. This is why I urge you to put aside all the preordained "positions" and "chants" and other rituals save the ONE - to get the conscious critical to relinquish and allow the "within" to be open. You will thus hear HIS voice within you. You will thus know HIS Presence within you. You will thus know His Identity and your Identity as in oneness. At first you may experience nothing for you are so conditioned to receiving through "senses" that you will actually miss the response - continue and you will suddenly recognize the entity AND the response. Do not "try" this once and announce failure - simply to "try" indicates certain failure. You must DO a thing - not simply "try" to do a thing. If I ask you to "try" to get up out of a chair - as long as you are "trying", do

you see, you cannot get out of the chair. If I want you out of the chair I must tell you get up, not "try" to get up.

Do you deeply desire to become the transcendent being described above or do you just want to "try" another route to one more failure? It is up to you. If you wish success, you can ascend that mountain of life in the measure of your desire. The heights you will attain will be measured by your willingness to put forth some effort and "time". You are living in a world of "instant" everything - most especially push for gratification of "wants". God does not respond to your "instant wants for the taking", *He responds to your petition for the giving in order to obtain the re-giving of God.*

If you desire the accomplishment, the heights you attain MUST be measured by your willingness to GIVE with love, and to know God's universe through knowing God's ways and processes for the purpose of recognizing them as your ways and processes. When you KNOW THAT, you are working knowingly with God. You are walking with Him and talking to Him. HE will be your moment-to-moment companion.

To help you climb that glorious mountain of life is the sole purpose of my dissertations. These are the fundamental lessons learned by your higher brothers of the Cosmos and for this purpose I come to share with you - in brotherhood and love to set your thoughts to correct direction for you are floundering in confusion.

These words are aimed at awakening YOUR MIND to think inwardly toward the kingdom of "heaven" within instead of outwardly toward that which your "senses" have come to believe is your permanent reality. For instance, someone may touch you briefly - and immediately it is only a "memory" of that touch which your senses

hold - not the touch itself. With God in the energy of soul - it remains the immortal touch.

If you have ideas you wish to meditate upon, think deeply on them to weld them into your Consciousness. If you then stop thinking and meditate upon them, you will be following the right procedure in thinking the way geniuses and mystics think. No matter how far down, or up, your mountain you are, start from where you now are. Allow us to think WITH you and direct your thoughts as food for meditation. Think well upon them. I will then take another step in giving you greater knowledge of our wondrous universe of which YOU are a functioning part.

From whence and what comes energy for the initial impulse of power and speed which is given to any creating body and multiplies it for a time before withdrawing all of it for another period between eternal cycles of beginnings and endings in an eternity which has no beginnings and endings?

A mighty star is moving across the heavens at many thousand miles per minute. It has been moving like that for countless ages and will continue to do so for a long time yet. It did not always have that speed. It began at zero stillness and will end where it began. Where will you be? Where did that energy come from? Why does it continue? Why must it discontinue? WHAT IS THAT ENERGY?

A majestic ship of the ocean moves its huge mass very slowly. Its mighty engines strain heavily to give it its initial impulse. Its slowness multiplies into speed and its speed multiplies as the great ship moves very fast with much less power extended from its engines.

From whence came that impetus of greater speed of momentum with less work? What is momentum? What is its secret? I have

already given this to you - but alas, you did not fully understand it, did you? That is fine - let us not deliberate over that which you did not fully understand - it is a concept kept from you for eons of time and multitudes of experiences - NOW is the time decreed by God that you shall come into understanding - so I will present it until you can grasp it.

A strong man who desires to be a rich and powerful merchant sells neckties on the city streets with but little reward. His effort to gain an initial impetus is great but the years multiply it into power to sell many thousands of items with less effort and greater reward than to sell one item at the beginning of his desire to express effort.

What is the secret of a man's power to multiply himself in such a manner that he becomes as a thousand men with more ease than when he was but one? Can it be that he multiplied some other power than that which man calls ENERGY? Do you really know the meaning of ENERGY? Do you really know why you attain greater momentum with less energy?

Across the valley you see the quick, silent flash from a handgun, say. Two or three seconds later, you hear the report of the explosion. Twelve thousand miles away an Arab can hear that same shot in his desert tent through radar before you hear it across your valley. And if a man on the moon had that Arab's radar, he also could hear that shot across that vast gap of 240,000 miles before you hear it across your two-mile valley.

Are there two energies, one within the other, or two kinds of energy to give two speeds to every action and reaction of everything of Earth and heaven? Or - is there some as yet unknown mystery in Nature which you know not of because you have only been concerned with moving matter and the energy of its moving?

How can this be? You are told that one of these velocities is the speed of sound which is 1,100 feet per second, and the other velocity is the speed of light which is 186,400 miles per second. Yet they are both "SOUND". You hear both speeds and both of them are "LIGHT"! So they are both sound and light. Light is the basis of ALL. UNIVERSAL EFFECT. BOTH ARE WAVES - SOUND-WAVES AND LIGHTWAVES. Why the mystery of their incredibly different speeds? And what is the relation of such slow sound-waves to such fast light-waves? And why is it that these two speeds remain constant and never vary for greater or lesser intensity of either light or sound"? This mystery must be clarified in understandable terms.

You must know HOW it is - and WHY - that a pistol shot can girdle the world many times before it reaches you. You must know how that little voltage of energy - which is exploded from that power - multiplies itself by the millions of voltage power needed to reach the antipodes of Earth and passes beyond them to the farthestmost star in its traverse of this universe, and every star in the firmament must adjust itself to this energy. If that sound reaches the moon to be recorded there, it, likewise, reaches Mars - and Arcturus - and every nebulae of the far heavens, even those which are a million light years away in forward time - which means that the little pistol shot of today on Earth is still resounding in this universe long ages after Earth has disappeared and your Sun has become the vacuous dark of space.

Has man so great an ego as to think that the little energy he created made such a vast effort possible? Or does his ego permit him to think that he alone could have made that little effort of energy expression unaided by that vast voltage of power which is extended to him from the Cosmos to make that effort possible? Or is man so local that he

could think that the effort which he believed to begin and end in him ever did begin or ever could end?

It has been said by the mystics that motion once started never can end. If man could but become universal instead of local, he might have a different conception of his place in God's universe and the mighty power which is back of his every effort for every man to use when he knows that power and knows that it is to use. Again I say that if that little sound or even that of the loudest thunder, can touch the farthest star in the firmament of heaven so, likewise, can the feeble cry of a babe or the whisperings of Earth's winds, or even the fluttering of a tiny butterfly's wings reach also the other ends of space. Likewise, the simplest of actions as well as sound girdle the universe to be recorded in every particle of matter. Every star in the heavens must readjust itself to so slight an action as that of a man walking across a room. To him whose ego leads him to believe that energy begins and ends in him instead of knowing that the vast energy of the universe is his to use when he knows his universality, that is his stumbling block - his brake to success set against himself.

This is the mystery which must be clarified. Our every word to you is for the supreme purpose of making you know your universe.

The energy which man uses does not begin in man - nor end in him. It does not extend from him - nor does he extend it. It is extended TO him and he receives it as his cosmic gift in the measure of his desire to be given - WHICH HE MUST REGIVE in order that he be again regiven. Until man becomes the fulcrum of his Self through cosmic knowing, he is but an extension of the fulcrum which moves the universe -but when his Self becomes the fulcrum of his Self through knowing, he is that fulcrum. He then knowingly moves the universe.

THE FEELING THAT WHATEVER YOU DO IS UNIVERSAL INSTEAD OF LOCAL SHOULD BE CULTIVATED BY YOU. THAT IS WHAT IS MEANT BY SAYING THAT WHEN YOU MOVE TO DO ANYTHING, THE WHOLE UNIVERSE MOVES WITH YOU. YOU KNOW THAT TO BE TRUE SO WHY NOT MAKE IT A PART OF YOUR AWARENESS? Even when you so much as move your little finger, or whisper to a neighbor, it will help you to know your universe better if you are conscious of the fact that your whisper is repeated in China, and on the moon, and out to the farthest star. When you cultivate that awareness of universality, you are becoming omnipresent in your identity and aware of the oneness of all identities. Your intellectual progress will become more rapid when you thus become universal in your thinking. That omnipresent universality is what is termed "cosmic thinking".

8.3 ABOUT THE PISTOL SHOT

The sound of the pistol shot which reverberates upon the moon as well as upon the Earth is not man's little energy multiplied into the mighty cosmic voltage of this universal body - it is the omnipotent voltage divided into the little measure of man's desire for use of it. That which he asks is extended to him from the whole universe, not just a part of it, and must be returned to the whole of the universe. That is why the pistol shot never began and never ended. **Man has no limitations other than those which he sets for himself in the measure of his knowing and the measure of his desire to work with God as God works with him, for desire alone will gain him nothing.**

Give whole effort to think, in terms of omnipotence rather than in fractions of it. Grow into your Consciousness the fact that all of the power of the whole universe exists at every point of it for your use in the measure of your desire for it. You can take one shovel of earth

from a mountain if that is the measure of your desire, or you can tunnel through it or remove it entirely if that is the measure of your desire. ***You set your own measurement and your own limitations. The universe sets NO LIMITATIONS UPON YOU. If you desire one hundred millions of voltage power, the universe will give it to you from any point in the whole of it and you must return it in like measure, but if your desire is but fifty volts strong, the universe will give you only that fifty volts of your desire. Even that little fifty volts is given by the whole universe, not just a part of it. It must, therefore, be returned to the whole universe.***

8.4 CHAIN STORE MERCHANT

The merchant who thought that his energy alone gained him his chain of stores probably did not know how little his own initial impetus contributed to his multiplied power and how much power the Mind-Cosmos gave to him as the result of his Mind-desire. ***Without desire in him, however, and without a vision of that altitude which he desired to reach, he never would have gained the momentum which increased his power and reduced his effort, but would have continued the hard labor of expressing the energy which he, himself, was content to express while working alone without vision or desire.***

THE FULLY GAINED MOMENTUM OF THE GREAT SHIP OF THE SEA IS NOT ALONE THE PRODUCT OF MAN'S POWER TO EXPRESS ENERGY BY CONVERTING ONE FORM OF IT INTO ANOTHER, TO GIVE ANOTHER EXAMPLE. The ship's engines strain hard to give the ship its initial impetus from which but little speed results. Much fuel is burned, but as the speed of momentum increases less fuel is burned and the strain on the ship's engines lessens. Neither the fuel nor the

power of the ship's engines give the ship its increased momentum. They give the ship its initial impulse at great effort but DESIRE of the will of mind GIVES THE SHIP ITS MOMENTUM WITH LESSENERD EFFORT.

Energy is cosmic. Desire is also cosmic. Desire of man for power and speed gives to him the power and speed of his desire. He will cause methods for production of same. It is extended to him from the Cosmos by that cosmic power which fulfills all desire of all creating things. Science has given a name to that borrowed power. It has termed it "INERTIA" but that word does not fully explain it. It cannot explain it for its full meaning has not yet entered human consciousness.

To exemplify the power of extended cosmic energy to man from the universal fulcrum of power, consider the laborer who can shovel twenty tons of coal in a day because of his desire to do so. The food he eats replaces his body wastes but does not lift that twenty tons of coal. ***Even if his food were entirely converted to the so-called energy which matter is presumed to be, it would not lift twenty pounds, let alone twenty tons.*** This is the mystery which can only be cleared by the measure of your ability to comprehend the omnipotence and omnipresence of universal power. Such understanding will give new meaning to our Father-Mother's words as given to this age of man:

"Desire what you will and, behold, it stands before you. All down the aeons it has been yours, though you have but just requested it. Sit not and ask, acting not, for unless you reach out for your desire it shall not walk your way unto you, unaided by your strong arms and hands."

8.5 SOME NEW CONCEPTS FOR "COSMIC" MAN

Many millions of people in many countries have fully accepted the idea that ***MINDLIGHT is the basis of this universe*** and that ***Mind creates matter by dividing and multiplying light into waves***, but few there are who know that ***God's creative Mind thinks - as you think - or that the matter and motion of this universe are light-wave records of Mind-thinking.***

Science does not unanimously accept the universality of Mind. To most men of science, each man has his own individual Mind, and to many modern psychological and psychiatric thinkers Mind is an evolutionary growth which arises from the experiences of the senses. Likewise, science conceives Creation to be some cataclysmic accident of Nature which assumed an orderliness of form out of a chaos which demanded orderliness so that the processes of Nature could continue during that long interval between its chaotic birth and certain death.

Men have been aware of the Cosmos as a WAVE UNIVERSE but few beyond the Illuminates have conceived it to be a THOUGHT-WAVE UNIVERSE, and very few indeed, have conceived it to be what it really is - A GRAVITY-CONTROLLED AND MIND-MAGINED THOUGHT-WAVE UNIVERSE. If you have been exposed to this information—please realize that you have a foot up on your brothers - however, you must also realize that the world is still in a very unenlightened state of being, so understand how much it takes to move a universe from the inertia.

Science has conceived a universe of light-waves, but never has there been the slightest suggestion from science that Creation might be an OCTAVE-WAVE universe in which the elements of matter are created by the opposing pressures of sex-divided thinking. An indication of this lack of understanding of the entire

universal body by science is the concept that matter is emerging from space and is sequentially swallowed up by it. No such suggestion could ever be made by any one person or group who understood the optical nature of the universe or understood the workings of the light spectrum as a two-way dynamic EFFECT arising from a static CAUSE in God's omnipresent MIND-UNIVERSE.

The mystics of past ages have told of the divided and the undivided universes. In the Bible, the book called "Genesis" states that God divided day from night, light from dark, male from female, and the earth from the firmament of heaven, but never has it occurred to the layman, the churchman or the man of science that such a division into pairs of equal opposite mates means sex-divided octave light waves. Furthermore, such an idea as that of connecting God's thought processes of concentrative and decentrative thinking with compressed matter and expanded space, or of sex division of the One Light into four spectrum mate-pairs, was unthinkable.

The relation between POLARITY and UNIVERSAL THINKING-MIND has not yet entered into the Consciousness of man, for if it had there would have been no mystery regarding the relation of matter and space, nor of growth and decay, nor of life and death cycles.

To clarify all this confusion, I will again restate the essentials of God's principles and processes of Creation, as an artist paints his picture, one enlightening brushstroke at a time.

God is the all-knowing, all-powerful Mind of undivided, unconditioned, formless, motionless, changeless and dimensionless Light - and that means Light, no matter.

In the Light of all-knowing is DESIRE for the expression of the IDEA of all-knowing in three-dimensional form by creating an imagined

body of divided lights which seemingly extend from the undivided ONE as a lever extends from a fulcrum to manifest IDEA through motion.

Desire to create is gravitationally expressed by polarized extensions from the fulcrum of Mind-Desire. The energy of the universe is in the stillness of its fulcrum which divides its extensions of expressed energy as an equator divides the poles of a bar magnet. There is no energy in the polarized extensions of the universal Mind-fulcrum. The power of matter to express energy is extended to it from the mind of the Universe, but the power thus extended is the property of the Mind-fulcrum and not of its extensions.

The energy of the Cosmos lies within the fulcrum equator which divides two fulcrum equators of stillness, one which divides heat and one which multiplies cold. They are zero points of stillness. The measure of that mighty power is the measure in which the opposing poles can be extended from each other by the expansion-compression pulsations of waves. The farther apart they can be extended, the greater is the heat of resistance to that extension. When extension resistance has reached its maximum, all octave pairs unite as one balanced hot sphere which gradually expands to regive its energy of resistance back to its zero fulcrum.

DESIRE of Mind-knowing is expressed by thinking the undivided ONE IDEA of Mind into countless pairs of conditioned unit forms of Mind-Idea.

Cosmic thinking equally divides the one changeless Light of Knowing-Mind into the two balanced interchanging lights of Thinking-Mind.

Cosmic thinking equally divides the Light of universal equilibrium into male and female, heat and cold, generation and radiation, matter and space, compression and expansion, and all other pairs of opposite conditions which gravity cycles have made possible.

Cosmic thinking is expressed by octave-divided waves. God's universal body is a gravity-controlled thought-wave universe.

Cosmic thought-waves have a frequency of repetition which measures 186,400 miles per second. This velocity is misnamed "the speed of light". It is not the speed of light, however, for light is static. It has no speed. What you see is but the speed of reproduction. This means the speed in which gravity can seemingly divide the One Light of equilibrium into light compression-expansion sequences and reproduce those sequences in wave-fields.

Thought-waves which equally divide the One still Light into octave pairs of seemingly moving lights likewise keep the equally-divided pairs of opposite conditions in balance with each other. Not one milligram of weight in the whole universe can outbalance one divided condition with its mate condition. The most deceptive illusion in this universe is MOTION, for there is NO MOTION IN IT. MOTION ONLY "SEEMS".

Thought-waves are the recorders of all thought actions and all patterns of unfolding idea. Every thought and action of every unfolding unit of Creation is recorded within every other unfolding unit of all Creation at the speed of 186,400 miles per second.

This illusion of motion indicates the unchanging and ecstatic condition of our Father-Mother's thinking. When God's ecstatic thinking is extended to inspired man, man's knowing is reflected in

his thinking in the timeless flashes in which the Creator extends His knowing to His thinking to produce the illusive effects of time and motion.

This unfolding universe is the result of thought followed by action. Every action-reaction in Nature is a division of an equilibrium in which octave pairs of opposite conditions extend from two dividing equators.

8.6 VALUE OF THIS KNOWLEDGE?

The foregoing pages require mental effort upon your part to absorb into your consciousness. You may ask why you should make that effort, and our answer is that *your own measure of your power to command your own destiny depends ENTIRELY upon your knowledge of the universe which controls your every movement.*

A sailor appropriately asks why he should study subjects pertaining to the ships he sails in the oceans upon which he sails, the wind currents, ocean currents and temperatures which create cyclones and typhoons. The more he knows about nautical matters, the greater his power to master their angers and survive.

Your climb to your own goal can be eased by your knowledge of the nature of this universe and your relation to it. That is why you will profit by acquiring this knowledge. Let us, therefore, devote a few pages to an application of knowledge thus gained to your daily life, and then I will leave this chapter to end while you ponder that which is given and I move on to the next step in unfoldment.

You should by now fully comprehend why it is that God gives you that which you desire when you work knowingly WITH Him to

manifest your Self in HIM. You should, likewise, more fully comprehend the meaning of God will work WITH you but not FOR you. When you know that He fulfills your desire as surely as you know that your car will run when you turn on the switch, or that you will be illumined with light when you plug into the generator at God's powerhouse, then you will also as surely know that when you plug into the universal generator with knowledge of the Source of that power, you will be more able to use its inconceivable vastness than if you had but a small measure of that knowledge.

Niagara generates great power and you know that it is dependable if you plug into it, but you must know HOW to plug into it. It is not enough that Tesla knew how. That power has been there for millions of years before men knew how to plug into it. The entire power of the universe awaits your use of it when YOU know how to plug into it. That is why it is worth the effort to gain this knowledge.

Now you must realize that Cosmic Mind created this vast incalculable voltage by dividing the earths from the heavens so that the interchange between the two expresses the mighty power which moves the countless trillions of stars of the firmament at inconceivable speeds. The wonderful part of it is that all of it is extended to YOU to use in the measure of your desire to use it, and the measure of the knowledge, backed by effort, that you put forth in the working with that universal power to be worthy of your desire.

This fact you must understand. You must always remember that DESIRE for knowledge and power focuses in YOUR Mind. DESIRE will give its fruits to you only if you first give love out from you in the measure of your expectancy, for the power which holds the universe together and controls its balanced interchange is LOVE.

Love is the spiritual name for that power. Its scientific term is GRAVITY. Unless you first give love in equal measure of your expectancy, you may sit at ease and commune with God with inspiring thought exchange and be uplifted by it until your very body falls apart from inaction, which it would soon do, but your prayer will never be answered and your desire never fulfilled.

You want more out of life than sitting at ease, however. You wish to give form to your desires. You wish power to achieve. You wish to grow in physical and mental stature, build your body and other bodies, and manifest your thoughts and conceptions. ***This you can only do through desire followed by physical action. It is right here that man fails to obtain his desire through not knowing his Mind-relation to the Mind-fulcrum of universal power which God IS, and the divided mates which extend from that fulcrum, which God's universal body IS. The frustrations and failures of men who ask much from God and perform no service in working with God to be worthy of their desire are many.*** Such is the belief of many that they allow their bodies to die from lack of willingness to give the attention of right action through right knowing that is demanded of all bodies, whether of men or machines.

Countless spouses, siblings and children are allowed to suffer untold agonies of pain which the Mind of one who KNOWS, followed by right action through right knowing, would alleviate or cure. ***Instead of extending desire for Mind-healing to a Mind who knows CAUSE and a skilled hand trained by KNOWING to remove ill EFFECTS of CAUSE, many appeal to Minds who do not know and who have no skilled hands. And these many advisers who are called in to treat unbalanced bodies beset with many ills deceive those who appeal to them into working against Universal Law instead of WITH IT. These are the ones who teach man to expect God to perform the***

physical action that is expected of physical man for his physical body as well as giving him the mental balance which lies in the Mind of our Father-Mother.

Immanuel was a master scientist. He was illumined with all-knowing in the Light of Cosmic consciousness. Any man can do what He did when he has the cosmic knowing which ***Immanuel, the Christos, had, and any man can heal himself or other to the extent of his KNOWING. The Christ received His illumining in the light of Cosmic Consciousness from GOD alone. It is quite true that Immanuel (Jesus) said, "What I do, ye can also do", to which I add, "When you are what I am and know what I know". That which I have added to His meaning is what the thousands forget who believe that they can do what Jesus did.***

Perhaps you can better understand this principle if I put those same words of Jesus into the mouth of Paderewski. He also could truthfully say, "You can do what I do and give the world great music, but you must also become like me by giving of YOURSELF to acquire such power". No one can acquire the powers of Christ, or for that matter, Paderewski - or even a skilled blacksmith, and do what they did by WISHFULL thinking, faith and belief, affirmation or magic. ***ONE IS AS HELPLESS TO EFFECT A CURE AS THE OTHER. KNOWLEDGE ACQUIRED BY WORKING KNOWINGLY WITH GOD FOR WHATEVER TIME IS REQUIRED WILL ALONE EQUIP ONE TO HEAL HIMSELF OR ANOTHER - THROUGH KNOWING ACTION.***

God will give the greater part of man's desire to him who asks for it because God has that mighty universal power to give, but man must give his little power to the universe for multiplication by the universe. ***Man must give the initial impulse. God gives the***

momentum of inertia to multiply that little to the measure of man's effort.

Immanuel healed by giving the initial impulse of desire and belief to those whom He healed. Until they came to Him, they believed in the reality of their illness. He so multiplied their desire for balanced normalcy that they then fully believed in His power to heal them. By His extension to His knowing to them, their belief was transformed to His KNOWING and they thus healed themselves through the mighty power of momentum which is Nature's reaction to every action of man or nature.

Many Mind doctors believe that it is their own knowledge and power, extended to them by God, which heals their patients. It would be as unnatural for the farmer to believe that he also grew his potatoes from their seed instead of merely supplying the initial impulse of action ***to which nature added the mighty power of its reaction as expressed in momentum of inertia.***

This is another of those principles of Nature which has not yet entered human consciousness. Everybody knows that man has free will to perform any action he chooses. It can be a good action or a bad one. That action is his limitation, however. **NATURE** holds the right to the reaction. In other words, **GOD ALWAYS HAS THE LAST WORD.**

I will briefly give this idea a scientific basis by stating that all actions of man or Nature are but initial impulses which end where they began and have no reality in them whatsoever. All reactions to all actions are the momentum of inertia which forever extends throughout the universe to mature the desire image of the action to its fulfillment and the fulfillment always ends in the source of its beginning.

I mean by that, that whatever you start doing must inevitably come to its end in YOU.

The farmer starts a crop of potatoes. The reaction to his action ends with him and its image is the multiplied image of his desire.

The ship's captain started his engines. The reaction to that action ended in multiplied image of all the desire and beliefs of all the creators of that ship. Nature not only continued the action but multiplied it into universal omnipresent power, which inertia IS.

All of this is good. Let us see how bad actions multiply by universal momentum.

A man tries to find happiness by stealing money from another. The momentum acquired by the reaction to that action infallibly ends in himself. By hurting another, he has hurt himself. Even though he may not have found out yet, he is forever after in fear that he may be caught. He has become the kind of man whom no man loves, not even himself, and that is the highest price anyone can pay for wrong actions.

Applying the same principle to man-in-the-mass, your present civilization is a perfect example of it. The actions of man in killing, robbing and enslaving other men for thousands of years are now returning to man-in-the-mass in a multiplied image of his multiplied actions. For thousands of years, man sowed the wind and is now reaping the whirlwind. This perfectly exemplifies the fact that if one man hurts another, or others, the momentum of the reaction ends in himself alone, but when the whole world hurts the whole world, the momentum becomes so mighty that all the world of man is hurt.

It is strange that so many thousands of years have passed since the Dawn of Consciousness without this greatest of all moral laws of Creation having ever been known sufficiently to avoid its dreadful consequences for anyone whose actions are not in strict harmony with the heartbeat of the universe.

8.7 APPLYING THIS KNOWLEDGE TO THE MEANING OF PRAYER

Prayer is, in itself, an expression of desire for something, whether it be for one's self or for others. Unless the desire is fulfilled by knowledge and belief that it will be fulfilled, a prayer is barren. It will not come to fruition.

What do we mean by that? We mean that man is put on Earth to complete his and Earth's destiny through purposeful action. All desires, therefore, which call for fruition by help to man from **God** *come only to him as the reaction to his own actions and in no other way. This means that man must first give in order to receive. Actions must always precede reactions and the reaction is always the image of the action.*

Words are but word-pictures of desires. A word-prayer for a crop of potatoes will end in empty words as its reaction, but the word-prayer of desire followed by the creative action of work is the kind of prayer which is always answered in all fullness.

Prayer might well be defined as ***an expression of desire to work knowingly with God.***

It necessarily follows that any man who wishes to unloose the mighty universal momentum, which every reaction is, should well consider the nature of his desire before asking that it be granted or before acting upon it, for he must know that whatever it is, ***it ends in him where it began.***

It also necessarily follows that the measure of the fulfillment of any desire requested from Nature is dependent upon one's knowledge of Nature and his relation to it.

A deer, for example, does not pray in words. It prays through desire, followed by action. It desires speed for its legs, for example. Long ages of repetition of that desire, followed by the repetition of action, answers its action-prayer with longer legs. The desire will give it speed in its body for that is where its desire is centered. Speed for its body means work for its legs from which it will soon tire.

When man desires speed for his body, he does not ask for longer legs for his knowledge prompts him to ask for another extension to his body. His little knowledge is enough for him to extend his body by adding a wheel and a cart - and a horse to pull the cart - while he attains greater speed with ever-lessened effort until his body attains a speed of hundreds of miles per hour without effort due to the extensions to his body which knowledge and desire gave to him. He thus adds the reaction of momentum to his desire by knowing God's power sufficiently to be God in the measure of his knowledge.

You who are the head of a great business know full well the hard work of the initial impetus you gave to it, and you also know that for every effort you made in working WITH God's law, God met you more than half-way and multiplied your effort by giving you His power of momentum in the measure of your knowledge of its use. Great businesses grow by the multiplication of momentum acquired

by substituting Mind-power for body-power. I also said "great" businesses - I did not say "big" business. You have seen countless men whose desires were unlawful fall by the wayside, ill and broken of body, as they received from the universe the like measure of wrong action which they gave forth to it.

Set no limitation to your desire, therefore, for its greatest measure cannot in any wise affect the balance of the universal supply. No matter how small or great is your desire, the speed of your thought in asking for it is the same. A small wire extending from a small battery will send a message from you at 186,400 miles per second to a little bell which you desire to ring just as surely as a large wire will carry a higher voltage current to ring a great bronze bell in a church steeple. The small wire and weak current will not, however, ring the big bell. It would burn up with so much current.

It is important that the power required for your desires and actions should grow together. To work knowingly with God do not expect terrific momentum immediately for you are not yet ready to contain the load. Should the entire fulfillment of your desire come to you the moment of your expression of desire, it would as surely destroy you as the big current destroys the little wire.

You are not here on Earth to manifest yourself alone. He who so thinks never passes beyond the boundaries of action-reaction of this material world of illusion. You are here to manifest God but find that you are, also manifesting your Self.

Man is forever in search for the door to the Light through which he can enter into the kingdom of heaven for the sole purpose of leading his neighbor to that door of Light, even though he may not be aware of it.

Man is forever in search for happiness. Happiness lies only in the Light of Love.

Man is divine when he knows that he is divine. And he is omnipotent, omnipresent and omniscient when he knows that he is omnipotent, omnipresent and omniscient.

The journey of life is to find that awareness of divinity, knowledge and power. To live life gloriously is to forever transcend one's self during the whole journey of life.

To KNOW life thoroughly is to forever feel the ecstasy and joyousness of the pulsations of the universal heartbeat as they are always reflected in our bodies by the universal thought-waves at their constant universal speed. To live with Mind and body of man so thoroughly attuned to Mind and body of God that their balance is absolute is to know the glory of being ONE with the ONE being whom we are to the extent of our knowing.

If you would ask of God the supreme question, He would say unto you: ALL QUESTIONS ARE ANSWERABLE IN THE LIGHT. YOU ARE LIGHT. YOU CAN ANSWER THEM. ALL POWER IS FROM THE ONE - ALL POWER RETURNS TO THE ONE!

May you be given into the Light of Understanding that you might grasp your divinity and power within God. And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

9 - GOD IN THE ATOM CONFIRMED

9.1 INTRODUCTION

It is generally accepted that knowledge is acquired through sensed observation. But our experience teaches us that through the ages old scientific concepts have been periodically erased and replaced with new ones. We know that Ptolemy had been erased by Copernicus who had been erased by Galileo. Then came Faraday, Newton, Rutherford and Bohr and thrown all old concepts out of the window.

Our science is founded upon so called empirical knowledge, whereas “empirical” is defined as “based on experiments or experience rather than ideas or theories”. We are educated to trust our senses unreserved so that in any validation process – whenever it is possible - our senses are the supreme judge and that is why even the experimental results are, if possible, so presented that judgment of our senses could say the last word. It could be rightly stated that our knowledge is founded upon the evidence of our senses.

Generally accepted in current science is that the **atom** is a basic unit of matter that consists of a dense central nucleus - containing positively charged protons and electrically neutral neutrons - surrounded by a cloud of negatively charged electrons moving around the nucleus.

To charge means to be added to. Meaning of the word “negative” is to negate, to void, to empty or become minus. So, “**negative charge**” means literally “**added to by subtraction**”! Does it make sense?! What “negative charge” means at all? How can something be “negatively charged”? There is **charge** and **discharge** ONLY!

The Coulomb Law statement that opposites attract and likes repel IS NOT TRUE TO NATURAL LAW!

Opposite conditions ARE opposing conditions. Likewise, they are opposite effects caused by each pulling in opposing directions. It is not logical to say that opposites fulfill any other office than to OPPOSE. Nor is it logical to say that opposing things attract each other.

The basic underlying law in nature is that SAME CONDITIONS ATTRACT EACH OTHER!

Latest discoveries in quantum physics support the belief that atoms are made up of permanently spinning and vibrating **vortices of energy**.

The **cell** is defined as the basic structural and functional unit of all known living organisms. It is the smallest unit of life that is classified as a living thing, and is often called the building block of life.

Definition of "matter" is based upon its physical and chemical structure: *matter is made up of atoms and molecules*. This is obviously not phenomenological definition but a rhetoric description.

9.2 DECEPTION OF HUMAN SENSES

There are many examples of differences between perception of our senses and knowing of our Mind.

We can accept the illusion of the railroad tracks meeting upon the horizon, but the railroad tracks are real for our senses, even though their seeming meeting is not.

Passengers on a fast-moving train sense parts of the landscape as they rush forward, while, to their senses, the landscape rushes backwards! The senses interpret these effects as matter in fast motion which is forever fast changing. A man, seeing the same train from a mountain, would sense that same fast motion and fast change of the landscape as changeless and still.

As we look at a fast moving car which has the wheels with spokes, it appears to our senses that the wheels of a forward moving vehicle are turning backwards. Can we trust what our senses tell us?!

The equator of our body is a plane extending through it between our eyes dividing our body into right-hand and left-hand units of pairs. Let's imagine that we can reach out with the right hand and grasp the right-hand end of the earth's pole of rotation. With the left hand we reach out and grasp the left end of that pole. If we stand there, as rigidly as steel, the equator of the planet and the equator of our body are in the same plane. This being true, one of our eyes is on the right side of the equator and the other is on the left side. In this position both of our eyes see only the one effect of the planet's spinning from us in the same direction. Now we bend our body so that both of our eyes can see what the right side of the planet is doing. We now see a clockwise direction to the spinning of the planet. Now we bend our body so that both of our eyes can see what the left side is doing. We now see an anti-clockwise spinning. In other words, we see opposite directions of motion where there is but one direction.

Can we trust our senses?

Since the Creator is ALL THERE IS, the material universe is product of thinking as mental activity and must be made of pairs which void each other because they cannot exist. Nature creates everything in pairs, and all pairs unite to form masses. The hemispheres of a sun are united pairs, for example. Try, therefore, as a first mental exercise, to image the uniting of two hemispheres of the sun, which are spinning in opposite directions. The fact that we, ourselves, are right-handed and left-handed, adds to the difficulty of the subtle thing which I must explain about our universe, which has led these observers to form such conclusions. What I mean by this is that Nature is bilateral. Everything which is created is equally extended in pairs from a cathode dividing equator. The equator acts as though it were a mirror. It reflects each extended unit as two hemispheres of a sphere, which is also divided by an equator.

It is truly challenging for me to check validity of many of current scientific concepts.

9.3 EXPERIMENTS

There are some evidenced and accepted phenomena in science, which had been attracting my special attention and challenging creativity.

The first intriguing phenomenon is the known fact in science, that living cells show a difference in electric potential between their interior and their surrounding medium [1].

The second one is the phenomenon of so called “sickle cells” [2]. It appears under a microscope that the red blood cells of the balanced

body are microscopic rings with holes in the center (Fig. 1.), whereas different disturbances which sufficiently upset the balance of the body metabolism will break openings in these rings and make them appear to be sickle-formed so that the little white discs which constitute the red corpuscles of the blood appear to have frayed edges, as though they were moth-eaten.

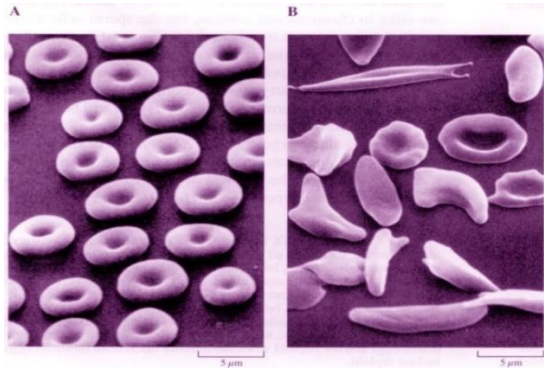


Fig. 1. A - balanced red blood cells, B - sickle cells

The third phenomenon which has been challenging my imagination for many years is the vacuum gas discharge phenomenon (Fig. 2), (the vacuum does not exist more anywhere in the universe and instead there is SPACE, which is a previous vacuum that is filled with potential for anything to be created) where it can be seen clearly that the electric current in form of parallel light rings are extending from the cathode to the anode, like buttons strung upon a thread. In the beginning of the discharge it is clear to see an instable phase with light rings spinning very fast around their own centers until a stable phase is established where those rings are lined in planes that are at 90 degrees from the shaft going through the centers of all rings. But, even during the stable phase it is still possible to see the light rings spinning fast around their own centers.



Fig. 2. Gas discharge phenomenon

The fourth well known and so intriguing phenomenon is that there is no electric current in the center of a conducting wire but that it is confined to its surface.

It is logical to assume that there must be a red thread connecting all these phenomena, something secret and not known yet, something that is crucially different from everything what scientific explanations of these phenomena could offer. I have started a search in order to discover truth about it by studying Walter Russell: [3], [4], and [5] as well as PHOENIX JOURNALS, references [6 to 14], where it is claimed that cell, atom and particle are made of the light rings spinning around a black hole. After many years of studying of these immortal writings I have decided to emulate a living cell by performing a simple experiment in order to check the common scientific concept of the cell.

Having in mind the under microscope observed fact that the balanced red blood cells are microscopic rings with holes in the center, one can emulate a section of a living cell if one puts a water solution of the ordinary table salt (NaCl) within a ring of a conductive material. Water should be taken because living cells are made mostly of water and salt should be taken because salt is a balanced compound: sodium-chlorine is a balanced pair according to the [3], [4] and [5]. One can emulate the charged condition of the living body, of which the cell is a part by placing two insulated wires with bared electrodes close together in the center of that ring and connecting the wires with a battery as an electric power source. This literally provides the permanent charging (compression) condition to occur. According to the law of action and reaction expansion will be simultaneously created and that is what has been measured in the experiment. In other words in this way the pulsing in and out

(breathing in and out) is caused, what is the outstanding characteristic of living entity.

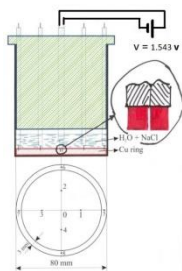


Fig. 3. Experimental set-up

The following experiment (Fig. 3.) has been designed with the objective to prove the scientific concept of the cell by measuring the electric potential at different positions in the equatorial plane of a conductive ring. The experiment went as follows: In the bottom of a cylindrical glass container (see Fig. 3) a copper ring made of a copper wire of 3mm diameter has been placed so that the outer diameter of the ring is equal to the inner diameter of the glass container (the ring fitted exactly to the container) and (bi- distilled) water salt (NaCl) solution has been filled into the container so that the ring has been fully immersed into the water salt solution. Then a plastic cylinder (green part in Fig. 3) has been fitted into the upper part of the glass container above the water salt solution. For the sake of the precise positioning of the electrodes the nine guiding holes have been drilled in the plastic cylinder: a hole in the center of the plastic cylinder (point 0 in Fig. 3), four holes pointing the half distances from the center to the cylinder edge in the four orthogonal radial directions in the equatorial plane of the ring (points 1, 2, 3 and 4 in Fig. 3) and four holes pointing the middle of the copper ring in the four orthogonal radial directions (points 5, 6, 7 and 8 in Fig. 3).

Through the central hole two very thin insulated copper wires (0.3mm in diameter) have been placed whose tips have been immersed in the solution to the level of the equatorial plane of the copper ring (see Fig. 3). By each wire the insulation has been removed at the tip in length of 2 mm so that two bar parallel electrodes were formed (see zoomed part in Fig. 3). The distance between two electrodes was approximately 0.1mm. The outer ends of the copper wires were connected with AAA battery of 1.543 V.

By placing the two electrodes in the center and turning on the electric current the same electric potential of 1.543 V between the two wires has been measured by a digital multimeter during one month.

By keeping an additional bar electrode in the center and placing another additional bar electrode in positions 1, 2, 3, and 4 (which belong to the equatorial plane of the copper ring) the same difference in electric potential of 0.48 V has been measured in each of these points with turned on electric current.

By keeping an additional bar electrode in the center and connecting another additional bar electrode with the copper ring at points 5, 6, 7 and 8 the same difference in electric potential of 0.84 V has been measured in each of these points by turned on the electric current.

The second experiment is even simpler. I took the same cylindrical glass container and placed the same copper ring on the bottom of the container and filled the distilled water so that the ring was immersed in water. Then I placed one multimeter probe in the center of the ring in the equatorial plane and I put the second probe on the ring itself and measured the electric potential of about 200 mV. Everyone can repeat this simple experiment. The question is, **where does the electric current come from?**

9.4 AXIOM

The UNIVERSAL BALANCE (EQUILIBRIUM - STABILITY) is infinite and eternal for it is ONE – SINGULAR QUALITY. It is the normal STATIC - EQUILIBRIUM state of Being and being the ONE it cannot be the other. The state of BALANCE is UNDIVISIBLE, UNCONDITIONABLE (CONDITIONLESS), UNMEASURABLE, UNCHANGABLE (CHANGELESS - STATIC), INSEPARABLE, FORMLESS and UNMOVABLE (MOTIONLESS – “STILLNESS”)! In BALANCE – ONE, there is NO OPPOSITION. BALANCE IS ONE IDEA - ALL THERE IS.

BEING INFINITE AND ETERNAL THE UNIVERSAL BALANCE CANNOT BE UPSET (BALANCE IS ZERO AND ZERO DIVIDED BY ANY FINITE NUMBER EQUALS ZERO – IT FOLLOWS THAT BALANCE IS THE ONLY REALITY). BALANCE IS ONE AND ONE CAN NEVER BE THE OTHER THAN ITS OWN BALANCE, BUT IT CAN SEEMINGLY BE THE OTHER!

This axiom is of utmost importance and deep meditation is recommended upon this axiom since it is the base of many conclusions in further considerations.

9.5 ANALYSIS OF THE EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS

9.5.1 Zero Electric Potential

In the first case when the two electrodes were placed in the center of the copper ring the difference in electric potential between the two wires of 1.543 V has been measured continually over period of one month by a digital multimeter – the same as the electric voltage of the battery. Existence of any electric potential between the two electrodes in the center different from zero would have caused consumption of electric power what would have caused a less measured value of the electric voltage than 1.543V. If there was any

electric resistance (R) between the two bar electrodes, there must have been drop in measured electric potential equal $1.543V - RI$, where I is the electric current. But, the same value of $1.543V$ has been measured.

The measured result proves that within the accuracy of the multimeter **the spot between the two electrodes in the center of the volume occupied by the copper ring is of the zero electric potential.**

Electric potential is defined in science as *the amount of work needed to move a unit charge from a reference point to a specific point against an electric field*. This is clearly not the phenomenological definition of the electric potential but description of the procedure how to calculate a numerical value of the electric potential. By the way, the existence of a “static unit” in the universe of motion is completely impossible, since everything moves in the universe of motion, simulating motionless condition of the eternal universe at rest. From the other side it is known that a higher electric potential is characterized by a higher pressure, a higher temperature and a higher frequency what justifies the idea to introduce **the concept of the electric potential as measure of unbalance of a pressure condition**. *Electric potential is quantification of the phenomenon called pressure condition*. Since motion causes pressure, temperature and oscillations it follows that measured value of zero electric potential in the center means *that there is no motion in the center and absence of motion is the proof that there is zero point of balance (no force and no pressure) in the center.*

*Since there is **no motion** there, there must be cold there, there must be stillness there, there must be silence there, and there must be black there. All these qualities – balance, forceless state, pressureless state, stillness, silence, blackness and coldness - are the unique*

qualities of the eternal still universe at rest, so there must be indeed the zero point of the universal Mind in the very center!

Our astronomers have discovered something that they don't understand. There are physical principles in large things that do not apply to orbital mechanics as they have learned them within Newtonian and Euclidian physics. It's odd to them that the galaxy moves as one plate, almost like the stars were pebbles glued upon it. It all rotates together. There has to be some kind of energy that holds that form. For orbital mechanics as they know them have to do with gravity and mass and orbiting objects around a fulcrum, such as our sun, and it creates orbits that are all different. All objects around a gravitational center seek their orbits based upon mass and speed. That's why all the planets have different orbits. It's the physics that they expect. That's what our solar system does, but not a galaxy. Galaxies have something in the middle that must be gravity based, yet everything moves around the center as one. There is some kind of gravitational or attractive unity there that they don't understand.

But that's not all. Then they will tell us that it has to do with what we call random chance. There is something we didn't expect that is happening all around us. In our three-dimensional reality, everything that happens on the earth seems to be in a random state. That is to say, reality responds in an expected bell-shaped curve. Common things happen more often than uncommon things. The odds take a shape of expected randomness. If we were to roll a dice over and over thousands of times, we would see a consistency of randomness that is what we call the way things work. That's what we expect. There's no bias to it.

But astronomers say that everywhere they look, examining what we would call 'the creating energy of the Universe', is incredibly

mathematically improbable. It would be like if we rolled the dice and we got six and then six and then six, a thousand times. It is beyond the realm of randomness. It shows that there had to be **intelligent design**. Everywhere they look, against all odds, the Universe is intelligently designed for life.

Our science believes at the moment that quantum physics has to do with the way small particles react to each other. These would be particles that are so small; they are even particles of light, molecules of DNA and other products of the wave particle theory. They are so small that we have to see them under an electron microscope. This is what we call quantum mechanics and it's only being seen within the very small.

Because our physics is mainly 3D, we have difficulty with how things really work. And quantum physics is the only clue we have to a multi-verse and the possibility that some laws of mass and gravity are determined by what happens in the middle of each galaxy. **The creation energy is in the middle.**

From all what is said above it is easy to conclude that the INTELLIGENT DESIGNER is in the middle of each galaxy. Since every zero still black point is the same point everywhere, obviously that the intelligent designer is in the center of every cell, too.

*Finally, the centering point of stillness and balance is a **black CONSCIOUS point of the universal Mind**, RESPONDING TO HUMAN AWARENESS, because every point of the still universe at rest is the same conscious point.* This conclusion is in agreement with well-known Aharonov-Bohm effect [16] where has been experimentally proven that particles under the same conditions move in different directions following human awareness.

9.5.2 Electric Current outside of the Still Center

Since the electric potential has been measured in all chosen equidistant points in the four orthogonal radial directions in the equatorial plane of the ring, it proves that *many lines of radiation are extending from the center and cause a moving electric current to spin around the zero center, fulcrum, around which the copper ring is located. The measured results confirm also that there is an effect of electric current – spinning light rings - extending from a still center to convey its power to the other outside conductive matter.*

The fact that an electrode placed in contact with the copper ring itself has conveyed the electric current away from it confirms that *there is an effect of electric current extending from the still center to convey its power to the copper ring.*

Further, since the electric potential has been measured both at points between the center and the copper ring and at the copper ring itself it follows that the still center is the source (fulcrum) of power which is extended radially from the center to the other surrounding conductive matter and to the copper ring.

Still further, since the electric potential is measured in four directions from the still center in the equatorial plane and since the measured values are equal in the same horizontal plane at equal distances all around from the center (and having in mind that in the vacuum gas discharge phenomenon one can clearly see the spinning of the light rings around their own centers) it follows logically that the moving electric current consists of light rings spinning around the zero fulcrum center – the black point, around which the copper ring is located.

9.5.3 The Universal Mind is the Source of Energy

All this together proves that motion is born from stillness and that heat is born from cold. Since motion produces pressure what means electric potential, it follows that electric potential is born from the zero point of the universal Mind where electric potential is equal to zero, and it follows that the universal Mind, which never moves, is the fulcrum from which motion draws its power to move!

9.5.4 Energy is in the Stillness of the Universal Mind

If the power to cause motion is in the balanced state of rest, it necessarily follows that energy is in the stillness of rest, and not in motion, which is effect of the still cause. Therefore, it is not true to say that either heat, or cold, or compression, or expansion, or any other expression of motion is energy. It is right to call any expression of energy as EXENEGY.

Obviously, that what we perceive as motion is change in pressure condition which is expressing energy, whereas energy is the unchangeable cause which never moves. Pressure condition is released actually, not energy. Energy is sitting in the neutral state and cannot be released, as erroneously commonly believed, but energy can be expressed in form of electric potential what we call releasing, and that actually means expansion. Energy is stillness of the eternal still universe at rest and it is changeless. **That is what is called ether!** It is believed that energy is the compressive power of motion to create dense pressure condition known as matter (since every piece of matter is a pressure condition), where gases are low pressure conditions and metals are high pressure conditions. Actually energy is expressed as pressure condition and its measure is electric potential. In other words, electric potential is measure of simulation of energy which is pressure-less, motionless and changeless. It is extremely unfortunate to confuse energy with the compressive

power of electricity to create potential for the purpose of simulating energy.

The still centering point (black point) is the source of energy which is expressed in pressure condition which we measure as electric potential.

9.5.5 Stillness centers Motion

Generally, there is always a point of stillness which centers the birth point of any action which is expansion. Motion spins around that still point, *but there is no motion AT THAT CENTER*. We CANNOT neither multiply nor divide ZERO – the result is always ZERO!

Anyone who may question this fact may prove it by this simple experiment, and improve it – everything is possible.

9.6 SCIENCE IS SPIRITUAL

The essential conclusion is that there is always a black point - a still point of balance in the center of the spinning light rings.

Let me now re-consider the four phenomena which were mentioned above.

9.6.1 Faster spinning of the light rings in radial direction

The measured results prove that the light rings are spinning faster and faster in radial direction causing an increase of electric potential in radial direction, what explains why there is difference in electrical potential between cells interior and their surrounding medium.

9.6.2 Centeredness of the light rings

When the light rings are spinning around the geometric center of a circle (black point 1 in the center of the black circle 1 in the middle of Fig. 4) the cells are balanced, but when the center of the spinning light rings is shifted out of the geometric center of a circle so that spinning occurs around two centers instead of one center (blue point 2 in the center of dashed-dot blue circles 2 in Fig. 4, where only four of these dashed-dot circles are shown) it causes unbalances in cells structures called “sickle cells”.

The spinning of the light rings around that eccentric center is like a fly-wheel with its shaft eccentrically placed. It has not escaped Creator-control, however, for the sun's gravity still controls it by centering a larger circle, which includes its entire wanderings around two centers instead of one (the red dashed circle in Fig. 4). That is why I use to say to remind on this big truth: **“All is well in all of Creation!”**

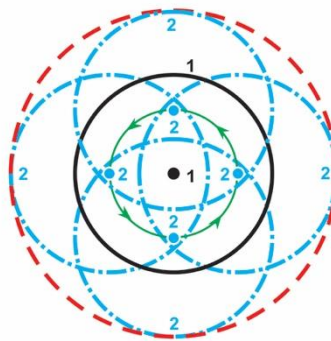


Fig. 4. Centeredness of wave fields

I call in science not yet known feature, the QUALITY OF WAVE FIELDS, namely the centeredness of wave fields. The quality is

positive, what means **life supportive**, when the spinning of light rings is **balanced**, or negative, what means **life destructive**, if the spinning of light rings is **unbalanced**. All electric radiation in this civilization has negative quality containing and fulfilling J.P. Morgan's bad intent to enslave people with expensive electric power by violation of God's Love principle of equal giving and regiving, namely **TAKING** more than giving, when he refused Tesla's good intent to transmit electric power wireless and make it cheap and available for everyone. The still **CONSCIOUS** Mind point in the center of every spinning light ring is shifted out of the geometric center by Morgan's bad intent. That is why every electric radiation in this civilization is causing unbalance in all living creatures, including the human body, of course.

Not one action of motion of human or Nature - in all the universe - can escape from the absolute centering of its action by the Controller of all actions. Anything, or any human being who tries to act escaping from it, or uses his "free will power" to do as he chooses, may exercise that privilege, even unto destroying own body by so doing. S/he will not escape, however, from the perpetual control of his universal energy Source. No matter what s/he does, to upset the universal balance, s/he will find that the Creator of Creation always centers her/him, and her/his own unbalanced orbit is still on center with her/his unbalance, and is perpetually in a plane of 90 degrees from the shaft upon which it is circling.

Not one action of motion of human or Nature - in all the universe - can escape from the absolute centering of its action by the Controller of all actions. Anything, or any human being who tries to act escaping from it, or use his "free will power" to do as he chooses, may exercise that privilege, even unto destroying own body by so doing. S/he will not escape, however, from the perpetual control of his

universal energy Source. No matter what s/he does, to upset the universal balance, s/he will find that the Creator of Creation always centers her/him, and her/his own unbalanced orbit is still on center with her/his unbalance, and is perpetually in a plane of 90 degrees from the shaft upon which it is circling.

On the basis of my invention of the centeredness of wave fields and on the basis of my awareness WHO I AM and the power of human intent, I've invented the first device with new energy with awareness for the balancing of any radiation: Tesla Radiation Balancer - TRB (I use Tesla's name in honor and thankfulness to his style of creative expression in seven steps which is eternal standard for creative expression in any field of human activity). This device is a simple sticker (see Fig. 5) whose effectiveness has been certified by the Hado Life Institute of Dr. Masaru Emoto using his method of water crystal photography [15].



Fig. 5. Tesla Radiation Balancer



Fig. 6. Non-irradiated water (left), water irradiated using a cell phone without protection (middle) and water irradiated using the same cell phone with TRB protection (right)

Balanced radiation has produced balanced hexagonal water structure (Fig. 6, right) as opposed to the imbalanced radiation which has produced chaotic water structure (Fig. 6, middle). With the TRB I've succeeded to balance the imbalanced radiation, which caused a beautiful balanced hexagonal water structure.

9.6.3 Rings of light are spinning in planes of 90 degrees from a shaft of any extension of motion

There is absolute agreement between measured results and the gas discharge phenomenon (Fig. 2). Measured results confirm that what is so clearly shown in Fig. 2, namely the fact that electric current consists of light rings spinning around black points. Gas discharge phenomena confirm clearly that these light rings are spinning in planes that are at 90 degrees from the shaft consisting of the centers of all rings. This fact is in disagreement with the in science for such a long time generally accepted belief that electric current moves along the conducting wire.

9.6.4 Electric current confined on the surface

Measured results explain and confirm why electric current is confined on the surface of a conducting wire and why in the center of the wire there is no electric current. Namely, electric current is consisting of light rings spinning around black holes. Obviously electric current cannot run in a straight line – motion spins around the surface of a wire in light rings which are centered by holes where stillness sits and rules each ring. Motion is in vertical planes to the shaft consisting of still centering points of all rings. There must be always a hole in the center of the wire. A current strong enough to fill the whole wire would melt it. A still stronger current would vaporize it into gases.

Let me disclose here one more secret of electric current which Tesla knew - the greatest master of electric current ever – when he invented alternate electric current, AC. In the middle between cathode and anode there must be zero point where compression and expansion meet, exchange their polarities and continue the same game as long as there is a last bit of pressure condition on electrodes, and the measure of the rate of that interchange is frequency of AC. Even more, there is NO direct current, DC, since there must be the same polarity exchange, but due to the long wavelength of the waves we perceive it as DC.

9.6.5 Science is Spiritual since Spirit is Creator and controller

Since the still centering point is source (fulcrum) of the spinning light rings we can call that point Creator or Source (because it is the cause of the spinning light rings). Let's call "Creation" that what is been continually creating – cause is eternal and the effect must be also eternal.

Further, since the still centering point is infinite and eternal and since balance cannot be upset it follows that stillness (balance) is the only exiting reality and that it is omnipresent. Since there are no other points except points of stillness (every point is the same point), it follows that those points MUST be also points of OMNIPOTENCE and OMNISCIENCE. All this together means that the still centering point of the measured spinning light rings is a state of OMNIPRESENCE, OMNIPOTENCE and OMNISCIENCE – in other words God-Creator!

We can call this still point Spirit, Mind and still Magnetic Light which will be always written with big "L". The simulation of Light will be always written with small "l", like by light rings.

SINCE GOD (SPIRIT) IS CENTERING EVERY PIECE OF HER/HIS CREATION (THIS MATERIAL UNIVERSE OF MOTION) IT FOLLOWS THAT SCIENCE IS SPIRITUAL!!!

The supposition of science that God could not be “proven to exist” by laboratory methods is a fat LIE! This simple experiment confirms that God IS provable by laboratory methods!

9.6.6 “ATON” concept – God in the atom

There is nowhere Creator of the atom in the official scientific Rutherford-Bohr atom model. If it were true it would mean that the atom has created itself, and since the material universe is made out of atoms, it would mean that the material universe has created itself. Generally, it would mean that matter creates itself. Is it possible? In our everyday lives we are witnessing that every piece of matter must have a creator. Who has ever seen that a table has created itself?!

The big error of science is to not recognize and not accept the Creator in His Creation.

Let me resume again that the still centering black point in the center of the cell, which is the source of energy, is the Mind point. Since the black hole is found in the center of galaxies I conclude that ***nature has only one way of expression of energy in electric potential which is the same way both for atomic scale and for stellar scale: by projection of light rings spinning around the centering Mind point.***

Having in mind all above conclusions I derive following **“ATON” Concept, in honor of its Creator, God Aton:**

A cell consists of light rings spinning around centering Mind point, which is the source of energy.

An atom consists of light ring spinning around centering Mind point, which is the source of energy.

A particle consists of light ring spinning around centering Mind point, which is the source of energy.

In essence this concept can be called **“God in the atom”**. Actually it is about God in everything.

9.6.7 Cold generates heat

Since the source of spinning light rings is cold and since the spinning light rings are motion (which is heat condition) and having in mind the fact that every point of the universe at rest is the same still point, we can generally conclude that cold generates heat.

The cycle of creation can be properly described like this: **cold generates, generation compresses, compression heats, heat degenerates, degeneration expands, expansion radiates, radiation cools**, and this is true law of thermodynamics.

9.6.8 More proofs for God by laboratory methods

A group of scientists of the Central Scientific Company, of Chicago, has used an instrument called the Cenco-Muller Field Ion Microscope in order to magnify the tungsten atom 2,700,000 times and make it visible (Fig. 7). The Fig. 7 shows clearly that it is possible to look directly at God in the laboratory. The very center is absolutely black – there are no protons and no neutrons there. I have magnified the very black center of the picture on left and have shown it on right as a smaller black square. It is obvious that there are NO protons and neutrons in the so called nucleus of atom, and there are NO phantom “negative charged” particles called electrons. And there are no phantom nuclear forces coming out from the nucleus.

Those forces and power are Spirit power sitting in the center of every atom and extending power in the measure of the DESIRE of Consciousness for creative expression.

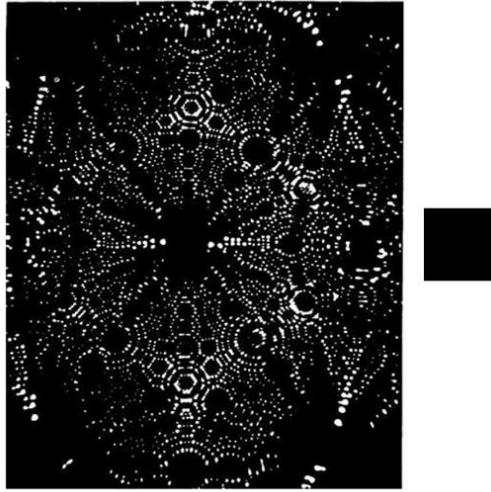


Fig. 7. Photomicrograph of pure tungsten crystal magnified 2.700.000 times. On the small picture right is very center of the big picture magnified – there are NO protons and neutrons to see and count!

The French physicist Alain Aspect and his research team discovered in 1982 that subatomic particles such as electrons are able to instantaneously communicate with each other regardless of the distance separating them [17]. It is one more proof of God in the laboratory, since every Mind point is the same point which God IS.

9.7 RIGHT THERAPY FOR THE MICROWAVE RADIATION

Let us preface the following examples by these text-book statements of facts as known to science:

1. "An electric current sent through a wire is confined to its surface. There is no current at its center." Quoted in essence from Tesla, Farraday, Pupin, Millikan and others.
2. "Living cells show a difference in electrical potential between their interior and the surrounding medium." Dr. Louis M. Katz - Univ. of Chicago.

I've emulated a section of a living cell by putting a salt solution within a ring of conductive material. By placing two insulated wires, with bared electrodes, close together in the center of that ring and connecting the wires with batteries, I've emulated the charged condition of the living body, of which the cell is a part.

By turning on the current I've found that the spot between the two electrodes is of zero potential and that many lines of radiation extend from the center and cause a moving electric current to spin around the zero fulcrum center where the ring is located. Not only that but an electrode placed in contact with the ring has conveyed current away from it. This effect is electric current extending from a still center to convey its power to the ring and other outside conductive matter.

Anyone who may question this fact may not only prove it by this simple experiment but can also move the two electrodes away from the center of the rim so that their centering zero occupies an eccentric position, as the human heart does in relation to the chest, and as the zero center of the heart itself is eccentrically placed in

relation to its mass. A different wave pattern will result but the electric qualities will remain the same. There is always a point of stillness which centers the birth point of any action. Motion spins around that still point, but there is no motion AT THAT CENTER.

Consider your body itself, and every part of your body, even to its last microscopic cell. Every part of it is a moving ring in section which spins around a hole, centered by stillness.

Now consider every part of your body, one at a time. Every horizontal section cut through your head is a ring of flesh and bone around a centering hole, where the magnetic Light of your Mind is located. The space between is filled with a material quite unlike the flesh of your body. That material is the broadcasting and receiving station for conveying messages to every last microscopic part of your body.

Consider your spinal cord. It also is a ring in every tubular section of it, which is not only centered by a hole for itself but is confined in a ring of bone which is your spinal column. Both of these are shafts made up of rings, but it must be remembered that every shaft in the body, as well as every artery and vein tube, is but a continuous extension of rings. Even the center itself is a continuous shaft of zero electric potential surrounded by thought-rings of varying potential. The center itself is omni-magnetic potential, for that point is where YOU sit with God, as ONE.

Your heart is an electric thought-ring of motion centered by a hole, where your invisible Mind is located. From that center it sends its complex messages out to the very wonderful mechanism, which your heart is, to command its every part to function true to its purpose.

Your lungs and your chest are rings of thought-recordings which are, likewise, centered by four holes, for the carrying of four different qualities of messages from your Mind to the thought-rings which compose your whole body.

Now examine your fingers and toes, and your arms and legs. Each of these are centered by zero potential holes around which are rings of bone and flesh of varied potential.

Before completing my brief analysis of Mind-relation to the human body, let me step out into the forest and cut practically any growing flower stem, shrub, sapling or tree. All of them are rings in sections of either tubes or seemingly solid shafts. Even the leaf of the tree is centered by a tube from which countless tubes extend to center the countless millions of thought-rings being created by the Magnetic Light which centers every one of them.

If you cut a section of a new-born oak, you will find that it is tube-centered, but if you cut a section of an old oak, you will find that it has seemingly "squeezed" the hole out to attain density in accordance with the same principle of compression which gives density to a sun. Examine it, however, and you will see a series of rings surrounding its center.

If you now examine the chemical elements, such as oxygen, fluorine, helium, nitrogen, sulphur, phosphorous, sodium or potassium, you will find that their nuclei consists of varying sized holes surrounded by rings of varying sizes and numbers. Helium has four rings with a very large hole within them. Helium divides into four pairs and becomes a solid sphere, which has squeezed the hole outside of it? Fluorine and lithium have one ring with a centering hole smaller than helium. Oxygen and beryllium have two rings with still smaller holes. Nitrogen and boron have three rings with almost no holes. These

male and female equal pairs unite in marriage and become two hemispheres, the red and blue halves being divided by an equator.

Chemists and physicists have recognized something of this mathematical orderliness and have given it the name of "valence". They say that oxygen has a valence of two, carbon four, etc. and they balance and vary their mixtures in the ratios of valence by putting two atoms, which have a valence of two, with one which has a valence of four, to equalize their potentials. This they have always done, but their text books give no adequate explanation for so doing.

The real reason is that spinning rings which get closer to their Mind-centers in the Mind-nucleus of every atom, gain more and more power in the ratio of that closeness. Before returning to the Mind and body relation in Man, I must make it clear to you that the chemical elements must be considered in a very different way than Man is considered. All have the first stage of Creation only. They exist as compressed matter before water is created by combination with two of them, and air by a combination of another two. The next stage is a combination of these elements with water and air to create the vegetable kingdom. The simplicity of the mineral kingdom is then complexed by the addition of water and air and more "conduits" are arranged in these combinations for the placement within its creations for the zero centers of Mind-control. The vegetable kingdom has very little free will choice of decision regarding its welfare or destiny. It has some, however.

Next in order of complex combination is the animal kingdom. This third stage includes both mineral and vegetable matter, in combination with water. The animal body is a complex pattern of variously arranged mineral and vegetable life, so must continually be replenished with all three stages of creation as its various parts "die".

For this reason very much more space is given to the body for Mind-control, and for the creation of very different forms of matter of high conductivity to carry the messages concerned in body "manufacture" and body survival. Directional messages, such as instinct, have a very different reflex toward matter than those which may be called automatic reflexes, which are very much more keen in animal than in vegetable life.

The fourth - and last - stage is the human. Man's body is also a combination of all three stages, but Mind-awareness only begins in the human stage. The animal has much intelligence but is not aware of it as a quality within him.

Man, the human, was first controlled by instinct. For millions of years he had no Mind-awareness. He had no creative ability, whatsoever, and not even enough sense of rhythm to desire to beat a drum. The desire of the savage to beat a drum is the first evidence of spiritual unfolding in Man.

Man - the human - began at the dawn of Consciousness a few thousands of years ago - as an awakening fragment of the ONE. He became slightly aware of a creative force outside of himself, then more fully so, through the drumbeat stage to the more extensive recognition of universal rhythm in the four stringed lyre up to a comprehension of the diatomic scale sometime in the 15th century. A sense of beauty, as seen through the eyes, had developed much earlier than that, but the jungle sense of cruelty, brutality and blood-pleasure still remained in Man-in-the-mass even while his culture was unfolding, and still remains with a very large percentage of the race. Marauding tribes have become marauding nations and Man-killing by Man is still done on such a large scale, for greed and power only, that the human race has no justification, whatsoever, for

thinking its present civilization, as a whole, to be in any other than an early barbarian stage. Many, however, have arrived at a very high intellectual point, and a few have reached almost to its summit. It is through these few that thousands of others are being awakened to that Light of their own Oneness with the Source, and it is through these that the race will finally achieve such intensive God-awareness that the Man-killing stage of today will have become impossible.

The above is given herein for the reason that the new knowledge given will give every Man a better comprehension of how he can lift himself above the present stage. Having thus explained the reason for this interlude, I will now return to the climax of the knowledge for which this chapter has been written.

I believe that at some time in the near future I will find it necessary to break these lessons into some type of study course with some knowledgeable leaders so that you can "talk" about these things in groups, or think in meditation, about these outlays of TRUTH of existence and intent of Mind-creation. We shall see, for first we have to cover the information. Then we can return to the "segments" for some are awaiting technical information to get on with their own focus of work in free energy, life prolonging apparatus, etc. If, however, the very foundation of conclusions is incorrect, you cannot reap the benefits beyond that which is already present. Moreover, the populace with whom the apparatus is shared must be in harmony with the equipment - so we have a "catch 22" as to getting the information forth in proper sequence and rapidity. This is also why I am producing the work in smaller, digestible segments rather than a massive volume.

9.7.1 Message carrying flesh and bone

It is commonly said that Man is made of flesh and bone. That is not the whole story, however. There is muscular flesh and there is what is known as neuromuscular flesh. There is also bone and the marrow of bone. Just plain flesh and bone are the physical working parts of the body, but much that is in the body is created for the express purpose of conveying messages from the Mind WITHIN each cell to its surrounding ring, and the nerve-flesh which conveys messages to the farthest extremities of the body with the speed of light.

The vegetable kingdom is practically all "flesh and bone" but even that has an intricate intercommunicating system which is composed of a very different kind of flesh, a kind which corresponds to the nervous system in animal and Man.

The muscular and boned flesh which is used for utility purposes, that which you call "meat" in chickens and cattle, is entirely different from the flesh of the heart, brain, spinal cord and nervous system, and also of arteries, veins and bone marrow. The blood is also flesh of the body, as other parts of it are, and it comes from the Mind center of thought-rings which constitute the heart. That, too, is a flesh which is mostly concerned with its message-carrying purpose, both for body-building and Mind thinking purposes. That flesh is so sensitive to tensions and strains of unbalanced actions and emotions that its normal thought-ring cells quickly change, or their centers shift to eccentric positions very quickly. The slightest emotional disturbance acts upon them in such a manner that they seem to have an intelligent understanding of such tensions, for they immediately convey that tension to the heart, brain and stomach with a consequent equal upsetting. All message-carrying flesh and bone marrow must have the rhythms of happiness and joyousness in order

that their normally balanced electrical state will extend normal balance to the cells that they are continually creating and controlling, as well as informing as to purpose.

If people only realized that a happy body cannot exist as a normal body without a happy state of Mind, there would be no "mental cases", or insanity, stomach ulcers or heart diseases. One little example of such effects should be enough. Consider the red blood corpuscles as that example. The blood is the basic living flesh of the body.

Strangely enough - but appropriately - its red blood cells are microscopic rings with holes centering them, such as pictured in example A, Fig. 1. Emotional, or other disturbances, even inherited disturbances, which sufficiently upset the balance of the body metabolism, will break openings in these rings and make them appear to be sickle-formed as shown in example B. Now I would also note herein that all species of humans are not prone to the same type of specific differences, i.e., in some races there is a pronounced tendency to sickling, etc. I don't want to get into that subject at this writing but it is evident that the Mind-creator or Man-Mind-creator has projected differences in the human species.

One of the very first evidence of temporary or permanent degeneration of an individual, of a race, is the breaking down of the normal thought-rings of the blood cells from circular to sickle shaped rings. Any abnormality or unbalance in man's thinking and his decisions which cause unbalanced actions, is first shown in blood cells. If this abnormality is not corrected, by the individual during his lifetime, his children can inherit the tendency. The whole human race could be destroyed that way if the tendency is not reversed by balancing the unbalanced condition.

The little white discs which constitute the white corpuscles of the blood appear to have frayed edges, as though they were moth-eaten. Anemia and leukemia follow such abnormalities. The blood is of first importance of all of the elements which compose the body. The nervous system could be entirely paralyzed and the body would still function, but the blood has deep instinctive awareness of its existence and the body, which does not have a happy, rhythmic blood condition, cannot possibly retain its normalcy. The blood immediately feels every mental and physical tension to which it is subjected.

This is why a whole population can fall ill if the proper frequency changes are introduced into that population - and brethren, the ADVERSARY KNOWS IT AND KNOWS HOW TO MANIPULATE IT. YOU CAN HAVE THE "CURE" FOR AIDS AS RAPIDLY AS COMING INTO KNOWLEDGE OF THIS INFORMATION FOR DIS-EASE CANNOT ENTER WHERE THE MINDCREATOR CHOOSES TO HAVE NO ENTRY!

A Man negative in HIV studies can keep himself negative in all time - simply. He will cease exposing himself to any of the methods of transmission and limit his contacts. You will note that some groups of high infection with lazy, impotent HIV virus propagate and proliferate the opportunistic diseases caused by the failure of the immune system - it has nothing really to do with the HIV virus which is indeed the laziest of all viruses known to science.

What actually happens and is KNOWN to be a probability, by the Adversary who would continue this disease, is to project need to continue in the "birthright" activities and addictions and practices of gathering and intermingling to the point of absolute infiltration of the problem. You cannot vote-in or out this disease and no amount

of money can "CURE" it for it is at center - an emotional disease with demand for its spread.

But back to flesh. Next of importance is the heart flesh itself. There are muscular parts of the heart which perform physical functions only, as other flesh does, but a great part of the heart is composed of an independently living kind of "flowing" flesh which is not dependent upon the whole body, as all other parts are. The blood is the most potent of all of the Mind-message carriers of the body. If you cut any part of your body out and preserve it from decay in a salt solution it can be thus preserved for a very long time even though it is as dead as the flesh in your deep freeze is dead. Not so, however, with that part of your heart which is made up of what the text-books call specific, or autonomous neuro-muscular flesh.

If you put that in a proper electric conducting medium, such as a proper salt solution, it will live a very long time-indefinitely perhaps - if the solution remains properly conductive. It does not die as other flesh dies so long as it is held in a conductive and proper medium. The blood really has no intelligence but is so close to the Mind as a carrier of power and creative messages that it seems to have intelligence of its own.

There are other parts of the heart which are, likewise, intended for the mental and physical state of the body which are utterly absent in all vegetable life, and less conspicuously developed in lower animal life. Such parts are the sinus node, the right and left bundle branch, and the intricate intertwining nerves, veins and muscles of the lower heart.

More important still is the fact that the blood is placed in columns, or shafts, which center all body-extension in such positions that those

centers are the location of Magnetic stillness, and, as such, are of zero electric potential.

Next in my consideration is the brain flesh which surrounds the thought-rings of the central "switch-board" of the entire bodily nerve system. This, with the bone-marrow which assists message-carrying intercommunications between the Creator's Mind and the imaged-forms He is creating, constitute quite a new science in itself, which is more needed by the medical profession than by layman students. For this reason I cannot devote as much space to this vital subject.

My present purpose is served by exemplifying the fact that every illness of the body is made in the image of one's thinking and the actions which follow mental or sensed decisions. You can retain your body normalcy, or you can easily damage it, by unbalancing your thinking and your normal way of life. If, therefore, one is ill, he should look to the cause of it within himself. If people only realized that a happy body cannot exist without a happy state of Mind there would be no "mental cases" or insanity, much less headaches and other ailments. A healthy and well-centered body does not have to react to any stresses of the ordinary life-styles or projections - it depends solely on the state of the Mind and how Mind chooses to react to impacting ideas and impulses perceived against it.

There are two other shafts of zero potential besides the arterial and spinal ones which center the chest. These are the shafts which convey food to the stomach and the one which carries air to the lungs. The membranous flesh, which constitutes these tubes, is not like a plastic container. It has great conductive super-sensitivity. It performs two separate and seemingly impossible opposite offices, for it both insulates that which should be insulated and conducts that which should be conducted.

One is very often mistaken in assuming that a badly upset stomach is due to food unwisely eaten when the fact is that unhappy rhythms have been the cause. The reaction has not alone been confined to the digestive functions. Its main cause may lie in emotional disturbance, business worry, worry of conscience, fear or many other states of unbalance. Even the food one eats should be "happy". It should be cooked with love and eaten joyfully and there should be a joyful realization of love in one's deep breathing and exhilaration during the process of taking food into one's body. The food you eat becomes blood and flesh of your own body, and the manner in which you eat it, and your mental attitude while eating it, decides your blood count, the balance between acidity and alkalinity of your digestive machinery, and your entire metabolism. **This is far more important than "WHAT" you intake.**

These four great body shafts have much more "responsibility" than just performing physical, mechanical purposes. Please realize that fact. Your typewriter is a machine which will supposedly operate just as perfectly if you are angry, but even your typewriter could register your anger and be damaged by it. Whatever your mental condition is, your body condition records and reflects it as truly as a mirror equally images an angry you or a happy you.

Your Mind is YOU and your body is the record of your thoughts and actions. Your body is what your Mind electrically extends to it for recording.

Future generations should learn to think in such terms. They should discard the present concept of Mind and matter and substitute mind, thought, and action in place of it. Some day Man will fully comprehend that matter is but the motion of thought.

The substance of this chapter is for the purpose of making you realize that your Mind reaches to every part of your body, not only your arms, legs, fingers and toes, but to every microscopic cell in your body - most of which you know not even the name.

You can instantly order your arms or fingers to obey a command from you, because large enough nerves connect your "switchboard" with them. There is not one cell in your body you cannot reach, however, with orders from your Mind. You may have to concentrate long and often to do it but you can it. A simple experiment to prove that is to look concentratively upon one part of your body, such as the end of one finger. Demand of it that warm blood shall collect there, and it will, after a very few efforts. Many have done this. Another experiment for convincing you will be to order your ears to move--and they will in due time, just as a Paderewski orders his fingers to do fifty times as much as you can with yours.

Now apply this to your headache. First, making sure that you are "in tune with the infinite" and not out of tune with it, and that you are not violating any law of nature which continues its cause, your headache must disappear - follow the "pain" around and you will find it actually seeking exit. Nature is normal. It balances all unbalanced effects it is given a chance. However, it is useless to try to "cure" an unbalanced condition mentally unless the unbalanced CAUSE is first replaced with the proper positive rhythms which approach God-Mind-Balance.

Now that you know where your Mind is in relation to your body, you have the basis of what the Master Teacher knew when He extended His balance to the unbalanced thinking of other bodies, and gave them His balance. Unbalanced bodies cannot remain unbalanced if one's Mind is balanced and joyous to the point of "ecstasy".

It is my earnest hope that each of you will now more fully comprehend the meaning of the command to seek the kingdom of heaven within you. It is also my earnest hope that the medical profession will apply this knowledge, at some point, to every patient and not treat his "physical" unbalance alone, while allowing its mental cause to be ignored. Isn't likely, is it?

The physician is the logical Mind-healer for he has knowledge of EFFECTS which the Mind-healer cannot possibly have. One cannot so to God abstractly. You must know what you wish to ask for and know how to do your part in working with Him. You have moved a long-way in the wrong direction, do you see? It is not very likely that those who usurp for greed and evil purposes, will allow such happening to occur - therefore, it is up to you-the-people to demand a return to the "art of healing". I suggest you go read the Protocols of the Zionists Men of Wisdom and see that which has happened to your medical and legal "professions". The exact intent of that which is against you is now accomplished fact. So be it.

9.8 MOTION IS AN ILLUSION

9.8.1. Motion merely simulates rest

Since stillness is the only reality that exists, it follows that motion and the measured spinning light rings MUST be an ILLUSION.

Since atoms are made of spinning light rings it follows that atoms are an illusion, too. Since matter is made of atoms it follows that matter is an illusion, too.

9.8.2 ONE cannot be divided into parts

What is the cause of illusion? Obviously division of the WHOLE into PARTS causes the illusion! Because One IS ONE AND CANNOT BE OTHER, cannot be PART! Part must be an illusion – simulation of ONE! ONE can only be seemingly divided into parts.

Our bodies are “receivers”, just as our short-wave radio trans/receiver devices. EVERYTHING is energy, whether or not we can perceive our experience as such. The “solidness” of “things” around us is a manifested effect caused solely by our senses. **God designed man’s senses to reflect only A PART OF THE WHOLE.** For if we saw everything at once we would detect no movement at all, we would KNOW THIS ILLUSION FOR WHAT IT IS. And exactly like our cinema projections, when we witness a series of STILL PICTURES one frame at a time, each followed by black space in between, the illusion becomes LIGHT, ACTION, SOUND - MOVEMENT THEN “SEEMS” TO BE. We know, however, that when we watch a motion picture, the events unfolding on screen are not there. It is just one still picture followed by another still picture. In God Aton’s Cosmic Cinema SPACE IS THE BLACK SCREEN OR BACKGROUND FOR HIS HOLOGRAPHIC LIGHT, WHICH IS HIS THINKING manifested in 3-D/Three Dimensional “hard” seeming “Reality”. Now that we know this bit of FACT – WE CAN CHANGE OUR ILLUSION! We have the power to re-write the “script” of our experience, it does not have to be the way that has been set up to be!

9.8.3 Cause and Effect

We can call also the still centering point CAUSE since it causes appearance of the spinning light rings which we can call EFFECT. Obviously STILLNESS is CAUSE and MOTION is EFFECT. STILLNESS (cause) is changeless and the only existing reality and effect (MOTION) is an illusion. It therefore follows that motion is a seeming

two-way expansion-compression from and to a still point of rest and has no existence save to senses (senses are motion, too) which do NOT sense expansion (action) but sense the simultaneous compression (reaction), which is voiding expansion (action) at every point of their expansion-compression sequence interchange. Obviously action and reaction must be simultaneous (ONLY STILLNESS EXISTS!) and their simultaneity may be likened to a light projected into a mirror which is simultaneously reflected from the mirror. ("mirror image reflection" gives opposite perception.)

9.8.4 Thinking creates illusion of motion

Still further, since motion is an illusion, it could have been created only through mental activity of thinking (imagining). Thinking is imagined action-reaction of motion mirrored from a point of stillness to a point of stillness.

Since ***the balanced rhythm must not be upset*** that which has been must be repeated in reverse, to void that which has been, for neither action nor reaction can end or begin. They can only be repeated through each other in order to void each other.

The law of action-reaction: equal and opposite actions and reactions are simultaneously creating (because of illusion of motion) and sequentially repeating (eternal cause MUST be producing eternal effect).

Voidance principle: every action is voided as it appears, is repeating in reverse as it is voiding and is recording as it is repeating.

9.9. WE HUMAN BEINGS ARE CONSCIOUSNESS

9.9.1 Holographic Principle

Since ONE Idea of Creation is infinite and eternal, it follows that every part idea of that ONE Idea is also infinite and eternal. (Infinity and eternity divided by any number equals infinity and eternity – no matter how big the number is). This is the base of the holographic principle.

Essentially, since CONSCIOUSNESS is ALL THERE IS - actually the ONE Light (big “L”!) - the two imagined lights (small “l”!) of action (expansion) and reaction (compression) interchange with each other within that ONE Light in order to keep simulation of illusion of motion, so that the result is a perfect hologram – this material universe of seeming motion!

The universe of The Creation is a holographic thought projection projected on the “screen” of cold, black space. Just as a click of a switch turns on a television vacuum tube and pinpoints of light flash on and off to create drama and sound for our entertainment, so too does the cosmic vacuum tube of space operate likewise. However, instead of coming from electric current flowing through the television, the electric current of God’s thinking causes the suns/stars and atoms to flash on and off. An atom’s life span is a tiny fraction of second. Its identical, but gigantic counterpart called a star/sun takes billions of years for one cycle of an “on/off” flash. Yet, with the single exception of size, micro cosmic atoms and macro cosmic suns/stars are identical.

This is what the universe is comprised of, moving lights in motion controlled by thought. Nothing more. Through this movement, however, the reflections and refractions and varying vibratory frequencies of these moving lights of two-way-motion, the elements

of “matter” are brought into being. These also are nonexistent conditions, but when they interact with our senses (also comprised of moving lights), the “friction”, if we will, registers as a force or field of resistance, and it is interpreted as “solid mass”. And as long as it is in motion, it will remain a seeming solid particle. **Groups and systems of such particles, held together in a thought DNA/RNA pattern, create the shapes and forms of the three-dimensional universe. All manifested things in all universes - seen and unseen - unfold from moving light pairs interacting with each other.** That is why all things are seemingly separated in mated pairs and opposite conditions. It is merely the result of these two-way light particles interacting in myriads of combinations that form the thoughts of God’s imaginings. Likewise, **we of God’s creation as man bring the thoughts we co-create with God into manifested existence. That is all, what the universe and Creation is. What we KNOW, we think, and what we think, we create.**

9.9.2 WHY thinking and WHO thinks?!

Since God-Creator (Source) is ALL THERE IS s/he can only express Him/Her Self creatively through mental activity known as imagination (thinking). It follows that God is the mental Being who is creating the illusion of motion mentally by thinking (imagining), so that we can call God also MIND – because of the thinking ability which is usually associated with Mind. So, Mind is ONE (ALL THERE IS) - undividable, unchangeable, invisible MIND of God.

Having in Mind holographic principle, human being as parts of ONE, are equal to ONE, or simple: I AM GOD, ALSO – what is the core of my teachings.

Actually we human beings are mental beings existing eternally in the cosmic vacuum tube of invisibility and projecting from that vacuum condition our creative desires by imagining and thinking.

9.9.3 Our Mind versus God's Mind

Since God's Mind is ONE (ALL THERE IS) and cannot be other, it follows that our Mind and God's Mind are ONE (there is nothing out of ONE, there is no other Mind except God's Mind)!

It has been a long time since human have come from that which I AM, to descend to the physical plane called Earth, and other "earths" like this place, to grow as a seemingly separate fragment of God. Human has no knowledge of what it means to be of God and comprehend what that means. Human have no understanding of the ***realization that there is only one MIND and one THINKER experiencing in seemingly infinite bodies of expression.*** Human limited senses do not allow for the full 360° vision of God's reality of experience. A Human only senses the forward flow of God's projection of thought and not the reverse reflection back unto God source. A Human does not perceive the backward flow of that which is called "time" which cancels out its forward flow.

Time and space do not exist; they are merely an illusion of the manifested play created for our experience and our lessons. There is no more "reality" to the physical world we live within than a motion picture projection of moving lights and matching sounds which spring from those lights. Even the very lights themselves do not move; they only seem to. Just as our dreams have no physical substance - yet we have movement, lights, sounds and great drama - they have no mass and no existence beyond the instant we experience them. Thus is human's entire life stream the same.

When we are living within the dream, we are as sure of its surroundings as we can be of any reality yet known to us. **However, once we awaken we become instantly aware of the FACT that it is merely an illusion.** That is all God's creation is. There is no reality to it whatsoever. The entirety of all God's creation, in all the perceived universes above, below, and beyond, is nothing more than the **thinking of God's knowing**. What God KNOWS, God creates. Mankind must come within the **truth of what I AM**. Our adversary manipulates us from the standpoint of the physical world and that which is limited in perception of our understanding of the nature of reality. Our adversary is manipulating our dream and sealing us inside a world where we assume we have no power. This is why you have dictators in so many countries of the world. Our dream is being controlled and manipulated by the very energy forms our Holy Bible tells us are the Anti-Christ. The very concept of what evil is eludes us and we now worship the thing we should fear the most. *Even though "fear" is evil's number one tool utilized against us, it is this emotion (of fear) the human has to learn to conquer, for it is fear of God of wrath, revenge and punishment that has locked our souls into mortal bondage.*

9.9.4 I Am, therefore I think

The Mind thinks what it knows. Thinking is expression of knowing.

Knowledge (knowing) is the Mind-Idea unexpressed. Knowledge is a property of the Mind. Since knowledge is conceptual, it is unlimited.

The Mind KNOWS its one Idea of Creation as a (ONE) WHOLE IDEA OF BALANCE. The Mind "thinks" its One Whole idea into seeming parts.

Like it or not, Heaven IS the cosmos of space. Both inner “space” (mind knowing) and outer space - they are connected. **The micro cosmic universe goes out into infinity to becomes the macro cosmic universe that comes back to us as manifested thought, made PHYSICAL.** When Einstein said a line starts from one point and comes back to that same point, after traversing space and time, to intersect where it started, that is what he was trying to describe.

All things begin with the thought of God and end within the thought of God. That thought is UNCREATED THOUGHT. However, when a fragment of God - God’s thought - goes out into the great void of God’s thinking, it comes back to us in a form that we can perceive. When we are perceived as separate from God, we perceive thought as a moving extension so that it resonates with our senses. That resonated movement of thought registers as a light particum or a **photon**. And with those tiny particles of thought-in-motion, we have the “building blocks” of so-called “matter” for our illusion to come into being. They appear to our senses as flashes of microscopic light or giant macro cosmic light. Respectively they are called by us an atom or a sun (star). These two light-particums are exactly the same and function on exactly the same principle of motion, only differing in size. God did not create one set of laws for miniature suns labeled “atoms” and another set for the “suns” of the galaxies and the solar system. The tiny suns make up the bodies and environment of our everyday illusory world of experience called life, while the large ones create the heavens from whence all things of the Creation are birthed, even that which I AM.

9.9.5 Mind-awareness of Idea

Who performed the measurement? Who am I?

Before we start the expression of an idea we must first become aware of the idea and then we must become aware of our experience that we are living through the manifestation of the idea.

Consciousness is Mind-awareness of the Idea and our experiences.

It follows that WE ARE CONSCIOUSNESS. CONSCIOUSNESS IS GOD,
BUT IN

PHYSICAL REALIZATION. Human Being is expression of God's idea of human in action.

Since the human Mind is ONE with God's Mind it follows that his Consciousness and God's Consciousness must be ONE, too.

9.9.6 Desire of the Mind for creative expression

Even if we are aware of an idea we can start expression of that idea only if there is a DESIRE of our Mind for creative expression. So, *desire in the Mind is the motivating force which results in action. The energy necessary for fulfilling of the action is extended to a human being from the God Creator. Every reaction must be in reverse of its action since the universal equilibrium is seemingly divided by simultaneous action-reaction caused by Mind-desire and must not be upset.*

To exemplify the power of extended energy to man from God, consider the laborer who can shovel twenty tons of coal in a day because of his **desire** to do so. **The food he eats and drink he drinks replace his body wastes but does not lift that twenty tons of coal.**

Even if his food and drinks were entirely converted to the so-called energy which matter is presumed to be, it would not lift twenty pounds, let alone twenty tons. This is the mystery which can only be cleared by the measure of our ability to comprehend the omnipotence and omnipresence of God's power.

Desire in the Light of Mind for creative expression is the only energy in this universe. All motion is Mind motivated. All motion records Mind thoughts in matter.

9.8.7 Consciousness moves Perception

Since Creation is an illusion, it is the PERCEPTION in which we (Consciousness) view or experience something that creates OUR individual "reality". We are an INSEPARABLE part of a WHOLE, we are ONE with our SOURCE, which God IS.

As the mover of perception, Consciousness IS the eternal integrator of existence and controller of existence (EXISTENCE being the interplay between CAUSE and EFFECT).

9.9.8 The amazing supreme proof

There is no better irrefutable proof for the claims that we are Consciousness, that Consciousness moves perception, that Man's Mind and God's Mind are One, that desire of Mind is the main motivating force in this universe, that motion and matter are an illusion as well as that the cell consists of the light rings spinning around the centering Mind point than the amazing teachings by example of a Dutch named Arnold Gerrit Henskens whose pseudonym was Mirin Dajo [18]. He claimed that his body was invulnerable and he proved it many times by piercing his body with a sword without injury, even through his heart (see Fig. 8 as well as this link: <http://mirin-dajo.com>).



Fig. 8. Amazing teachings by example

Dajo's teachings were about that people should abandon the materialistic world view and accept that there is a higher force - the Source, that God was using him to show us through invulnerability of his body that there is something better out there and that materialism only result in misery and war.

What is the difference between the Dajo's Mind and the Mind of a layman?

Both Dajo's Mind and a layman's Mind are One with God's Mind and are omnipotent and therefore can do anything what they accept as truth. The Layman's Mind accepts as truth that his/her body is real and that a sword would injure his/her body or even kill him/her (because he/she heard it or saw it) and his/her Mind provides for it to happen if his/her body is pierced with a sword. Dajo's Mind knows that both his body and a sword are an illusion, he is aware that the power of desire of his Mind (which sits both in the center of every of his cells and in the center of every atom of a sword) decides about the outcome of interaction of his body with a sword so that he has decided that nothing happened! In other words, Dajo allowed his Mind to function properly in actual thought projection so that a sword striking his body had been hardly noticed, whereas the Mind of a layman is convinced of the ability of a sword to injure and kill and the body reacts as directed - if struck appropriately, it dies.

Dajo had been aware of the power of the desire of his Mind. He had been aware of himself as the still observer of his experiences. He had been aware that he as Consciousness had been moving the perception of his experiences with a sword and that is why he had been able to control it absolutely.

9.10 EXPESSION OF ENERGY - EXENERGY

The spirit of this chapter is in the following truth:

For centuries man has been searching for the life principle in germs of matter. He might as well cast his nets into the sea to search for oxygen. This becomes the errors incorporated in efforting to find matter frequencies of vibration for visibility, etc. It matters not where vortices and grids are, if the only calculations are based on "material" "matter" locations and particles. Granted, vibration is not such - however, in the earth calculations, half the equation is not even dealt with in any manner correctly. If man deals not with the "One Whole" idea of Creation and come into KNOWING of that which IS, he can find no whole solution.

9.10.1 Basic misconceptions of science

Omission of the Creator from His Creation is cardinal error which topples the whole scientific structure, for it has caused all other misconceptions of: light, gravity, energy, matter, electricity, magnetism and atomic structure.

The cheap excuse of science for exclusion of God from its consideration is supposition that God could not be proved to exist by laboratory methods, what is not true.

God is invisible, locatable, motionless Light, in science mistakenly called magnetism, controlling the Creation.

The misconception of energy in science is based on its conclusion that energy, which has been creating matter, is within self, instead of recognizing that the material universe of moving matter has been creating by some power outside of itself. The conclusion of science that energy is in a condition of matter, such as heat, is even more catastrophic.

The universe will never “run down” because it is an eternal effect of the eternal cause which God IS, therefore both thermodynamic laws are invalid.

Every creation, whether of God or Man, is an extension of its creator, so that whatever qualities, or attributes there are in any product - whether it be an adding machine or a universe - have been extended to that product by their creator to manifest qualities, attributes and energies, which are alone in the creator of that product, projected from him by a force which is within creator and not in the projected product.

The misconception of matter in science is based on the absurd concept of Big Bang from which follows that matter has created itself, because there are no explanations who, how and why the matter has created before it gathered into a small volume and expanded from it.

All matter is electric record of God’s thoughts, or matter is God’s thoughts in motion. All matter is electric. The ONE STILL MAGNETIC LIGHT controls all matter electrically and forever balances the TWO electrically divided, conditioned lights of matter and space. Since BALANCE is infinite and eternal state of being, all divided matter

strains and moves to find balance in its source and in doing so it deceives human senses which are causing conclusions opposite of the truth. The nicest example is Newton's apple which was not attracted to the ground by gravitation but by the earth's high electric potential fulfilling Nature's law of like conditions seeking like conditions. After a few weeks the same apple would have "raised" into heaven fulfilling the same law but this time low electric potentials of gases would have attracted each other.

The misconception of substance in matter in science is caused by deception of human senses which led to erroneous conclusion that there is substance in elements of matter.

The material universe consists of motion only and it is substanceless. The cause of motion is division of the equilibrium state and in its extension in two opposite directions, for the purpose of creation of two opposite pressure conditions necessary to make motion imperative. Motion simulates substance by the control of its opposing wave pressures of motion, which deceive the senses into seeing substance where motion alone IS. One of the two conditions of electric motion pulls inward toward a center to create a centripetal vortex to simulate solidity. On the other side of the dividing equator the other condition thrusts outward from a center to create a centrifugal vortex to simulate vacuity. These moving waves of oppositely conditioned matter simulate substance, but there is no substance to the motion which simulates formless IDEA by giving it a formed matter body. If a cobweb could move fast enough it would simulate a solid steel disc - and it would cut through steel. If such a thing could happen it would not be the "substance" of the cobweb which cut through the steel - it would be the motion which cut it.

9.10.2 The fundamental equation

The basic concept of energy in science is that energy is within matter or that energy is a condition of matter, such as heat. There is Einstein's famous equation of equivalence of energy E and mass M : $E = M * C^2$, where C is the speed of light in vacuum, 300.000 km/s. There are also beliefs in science that energy moves and that energy can be released.

But, what we call "mass" is consisting of light rings simulating energy by spinning around the centering Mind point. Actually energy is expressed in a pressure condition which we quantify and measure as electric potential!

I call EXENERGY everything what is motion as expressed energy. I think that the term EXENERGY is right choice to forget easy the common concept of energy which is wrong.

We can say that balance is expressed in unbalance and define electric potential as the measure of unbalance.

This zero universe of equilibrium demands two opposed conditions in order to simulate that which our senses interpret for motion and change. These two needed conditions are plus and minus equilibrium - positive and negative electricity.



Fig. 9. X plus zero equals zero minus X (X – borrowed pressure)

The basic equation is:

$$X + 0 = 0 - X \dots\dots\dots (9.1),$$

where 0 (zero) is not number but **potential for anything**. In this equation X is exenergy, what is any pressure condition, never mind how we call it or quantify it. The zero (0) is energy – potential for anything.

All actions in Nature are extension-retractions from zero to zero, and back again to zero. All are balanced simultaneously and sequentially. ***This is a zero universe of plus and minus zero which never exceeds the zero of the One Light from which it seemingly sprang as multiplicity.***

Plus zero means a credit of pressure borrowed from the universal equilibrium to compress a large volume into a small volume. Minus zero means an equal expansion to balance the borrowed compression.

As example, a thousand dinars borrowed from a friend is a plus condition of credit which is balanced by an equal debit of one thousand dinars. The central zero represents the friend. The extended zeros represent credit and debit. Both are equal but opposite. When the credit is paid in part or in full the debit is proportionately voided simultaneously with the credit.

Matter and space are sex mates. Each has become what each is by opposing the other to attain the appearance of separateness. Then each interchanges with each by breathing into and out of each other until space disintegrates matter and becomes what the other was.

Space disintegrates suns and earths by the way of equators and generates them by way of poles. Heat generated by cold by the way of poles is radiated by the way of equators. Suns thus turn inside out. Cold bores black holes right through their poles and great suns become rings, like those in Lyra and other ring nebulae which are plentiful in the heavens. But we must come to the KNOWING that at the center of each is God and thus will come the burst of glory as the cycle is finished.

All matter is generated by the degeneration of its opposite. Likewise, all generated matter is sequentially degenerated by the generation of its opposite.

Compression in matter is balanced by an equal evacuation in space. Every unbalanced condition in Nature must be balanced by an equal opposite. All borrowings from the bank of nature are debited with an amount equal to the credit extended just as money borrowed from Man's bank is debited and credited.

These two opposite conditions of credit and debit correspond with the two opposite conditions of compression and expansion in Nature upon which Motion is dependent. When an equilibrium pressure is divided into opposite conditions from the zero from which both are extended, motion between the two becomes imperative. They must interchange with each other to void their unbalanced conditions. This is the principle of the electric current.

In nature the discharged radiation which explodes outward from the sun simultaneously implodes inward as gravitation. That is the "secret" of the charging power of the sun.

In science pressure X is quantified by definition that it is force F over the unit surface S :

$$X = \frac{F}{S} = \frac{F \cdot l}{S \cdot l} = \frac{A}{V} = \frac{E}{V} \dots\dots\dots(9.2),$$

where X is pressure, l is distance or path, A is work which is equal to energy E and V is volume. From this equation it is clear that pressure condition is measure of the ratio of energy and volume.

Or, in physics of gaseous states, $X = n \cdot R \cdot \frac{T}{V}$, where n depends on the particular gas, R is constant, T is temperature and V is volume, and we have the same relation $X = \frac{E}{V}$ if we take $E = n \cdot R \cdot T$.

This is so logical: the more intense our desire, the more we compress the borrowing into the smaller volume, what means higher pressure, and higher pressure means higher electric potential. But, pressure as defined in science is a more or less static condition (like atmospheric pressure) not taking into account the necessary interchange as permanent dynamic process for which the proper measure is electric potential P .

9.11 THE PROCESS OF CREATION

This entire universe of motion is entirely electrical. Every effect of any nature, whatsoever, is basically electric. Whatever happens in any way stems from the electric current. To know just one wave unit of the electric current is to know all there is of the construction of matter, or the cause of any effect of motion, whatsoever.

The secret of Creation lies in the octave wave, therefore, know the wave. Also, it is very good if we all first become electricians for all other “careers” are secondary to that of understanding electricity. The same thing is advisable to the humanist, poet or missionary. First be an electrician! Know the electric current if you wish to control people, matter, or YOUR DESTINY. Nikola Tesla knew this simple fact very well indeed, and used the knowledge in practical applications.

The chemist and musician make use of the same octave tonal scale and the clergyman who knows its rhythms is vastly more fitted to balance human problems. I say to all men in all professions, and all walks of life, from the statesman to him who wields a shovel: if we would know our universe of motion, our relations to it and our control over it, **FIRST THOROUGHLY KNOW JUST ONE CYCLE OF AN ELECTRIC CURRENT AND THE STILL FULCRUM FROM WHICH IT HAS ITS BEING.**

Let me **imagine** one wave cycle of electric current in order to clarify what is meant by **“THOROUGHLY KNOW JUST ONE CYCLE OF AN ELECTRIC CURRENT AND THE STILL FULCRUM FROM WHICH IT HAS ITS BEING”**, which Tesla mastered to perfection so that he could beam electricity around the globe wirelessly!

9.11.1 One cycle of electric current

I imagine now within the darkness of the universal space (Fig. 10 a) in the vertical plane in regard to my eyes a set of four circular concentric rings of invisible White Light, one within the other, with a common center of invisible White Light which I locate in my Mind to concentrate my thoughts and my thought-power in order to express my Mind desire to create a one cycle of electric current. Note that what I imagine are my extended thoughts which are not me.

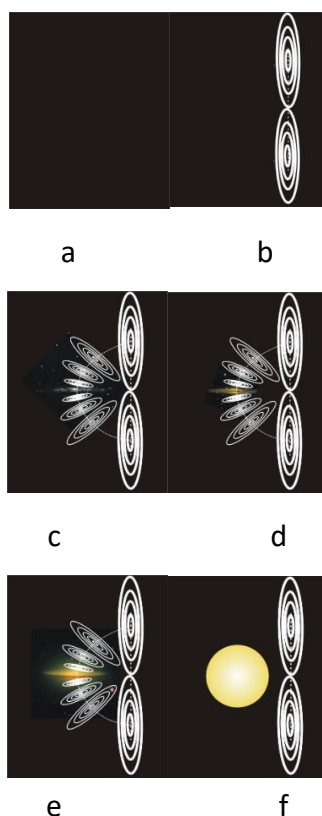


Fig. 10. Generative phase of the compression of the process of creation

Now I divide my extended thoughts of this one set of four invisible White Light rings into two sets of four rings of visible light (Fig. 10 b) and in my thoughts I extend each of the two new born sets of four visible rings, in the same plane symmetrically to the common invisible center of the initial set of invisible rings, along the straight invisible segments of equal length on both sides – up and down – the smallest bright ring in each set occupying a dark circle in the middle with the very, very small common centering point of invisible still White Light at its very center so that I can clearly “see” with my inner vision the small common centering point of invisible still White Light in the middle of the dark circle that is surrounded by the first – the

smallest bright ring of visible light, that is from outside surrounded by a dark circular ring of invisible Light, that is from outside surrounded by the second bright ring of visible light, that is from outside surrounded by a circular dark ring of invisible Light, that is from outside surrounded by the third bright ring of visible light, that is from outside surrounded by a dark circular ring of invisible Light, and that is from outside surrounded by the fourth ring of visible light. I extend in my thoughts each of the new sets so far from each other and tilt them that I can clearly see them in perspective – gaining the illusion of the depth of the picture. In my thoughts I identify as a SHAFT, the connecting invisible segment between two centering points of still invisible Magnetic Light of each set of rings, consisting of many such points of invisible White Light. In other words, instead of one common center I “created” (since every point is the same point) two such centers by “extending” the one invisible center into two invisible centers. By so doing I created a big black cold hole in the bitterly cold darkness of the universal space. In order to create a body of solid matter in this cold hole I must heat the hole to incandescence, and then freeze the incandescence by surrounding it with the universal basic cold, to imprison it until it has fulfilled its purpose. Now I use the basic cold to compress (due to the huge space surrounding my creation) series of four pairs of rings into spheres by squeezing the cold black hole out and letting the four pairs of compressed rings-spheres of light in.

So, I imagine now how immediately after the extension is completed all rings of each set together start simultaneously spinning – upper set of rings from left to right, clockwise, and lower set of rings from right to left, anti-clockwise, around the common centering points of still invisible Light so that all rings start moving toward their mates from the opposite set with ever increasing speed of spinning and with ever decreasing radius, each set of rings keeping its spinning in

the plane normal to the still shaft connecting their still centering points and how simultaneously with beginning of spinning all rings of the upper set became red spectrally colored and all rings from the lower set became blue spectrally colored. I imagine further all rings of each set spinning together with ever increasing speed of spinning and how the sets of rings are approaching each other with increasing speed and how colors of each set of rings are changing with their approaching to the mutual point of collision. I imagine how with progression of their nearing to their equal mates in the opposite set, the shaft itself, consisting of the identifiable still centering points around which the sets of rings are spinning, follow the half-wave-forming paths on both sides. I imagine now how on both sides, at three focal points, three visible rings are formed, each spinning around still points of the still invisible light at shaft, in its normal planes to the shaft; the first and the biggest ring at the half distance from the starting position to the point of collision, the second much smaller ring at the half distance from the position of the first ring to the point of collision and the third much, much smaller ring at the half distance from the position of the second ring to the point of collision. As the two-way spirals of forming matter extend from the wave field center in opposite directions toward wave field intersections, three points of still light on both sides are focused upon the still shaft of each half cycle. Centers are formed at these focal points which become the one, two, three positive and negative elements of matter by rotating gyroscopically upon the wheels of light which act as equators for those boring tones.

I imagine now how the two fastest, the frontal sets of rings collide with each other at the amplitude of their half-wave-forming paths and how at that very moment the a disc-forming 3D shapes are created with the center at the amplitude of the wave-forming path (Fig. 10 c), whose upper and lower part are rotating with ever

increasing speed, each thus becoming upper and lower hemisphere of so gradually prolating ideal hot incandescent sphere – rotating around its polar shaft – thus formed at the amplitude of so identifiable wave-forming path of the still centering points of all rings (Fig. 10 d). I imagine now how the sphere is gradually prolating until an ideal incandescent sphere is formed at the wave amplitude position (Fig. 10 e and Fig. 10 f).

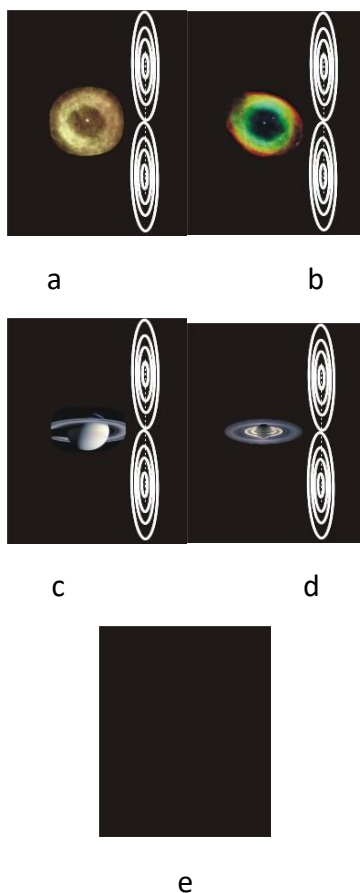


Fig. 11. Degenerative phase of the expansion of the process of creation

This constitutes the entire generative, or polarizing principle of my creation of the one cycle of electric current, for the only things created are heat and motion.

The heat and the motion that's been given to the sphere must be regiven back to the cold and to the stillness from which I extended them using the power of my thoughts. The degenerative way of doing this is just the reverse of the generative method (Fig. 11 a, Fig. 11 b, Fig. 11 c, Fig. 11 d and Fig.11 e). So, I gradually let the cold, black hole return within the hot sphere by projecting rings, in series of four, from the equator of the sphere until they entirely disappear into their basic, changeless cold. My cycle of electric current thus begins to appear as rings of visible light around black holes, and finally disappears as rings of visible light around black holes.

I imagine now how at the very moment of maximum heat and maximum motion the still centering points of all rings fusion altogether in one centering point of the ideal incandescent hot sphere, and how with that fusion all spectrum colors from both sides disappear into the White colorless still Magnetic Light, and how at that very moment the sphere stops rotating for a moment. I imagine now how all processes from now on go in reverse: the incandescent sphere starts rotating in the opposite direction starting from zero speed of rotation and increasing its speed of rotation gradually. I imagine further how the oblatting sphere with ever increasing speed of rotation is flattening at poles thus gradually being reformed into four equatorial ever expanding rings with ever increasing speed of rotation, until they completely disappear back into the stillness of the universal vacuum from which they sprang, with their centering points following the same wave-forming paths in reverse: from the amplitude point to the zero point at wave shaft (Fig. 11 e).

So, I gradually let the cold, black hole return within the hot sphere by projecting rings, in series of four, from the equator of the sphere until they entirely disappear into their basic, changeless cold. My cycle of electric current thus begins to appear as rings of visible light around black holes, and finally disappears as rings of visible light around black holes.

The one cycle of electric current is so completed: from the zero point in the universal mind to the zero point in the universal mind and back to the zero point in the universal mind.

That is my MIND-ENERGY expressed by my thinking. My thoughts divide these four rings of White Light into four pairs of visible rings and thought-waves and project them toward each other for the purpose of uniting the FOUR PAIRS INTO ONE. These four pairs collide and become two hemispheres of compressed light spectrum centered by White invisible Light. Together they make one perfect sphere. That is the way that all matter is creating (“creating” since creation is permanent process – Creator is eternal being).

These four invisible White Light rings represent the beginning of my spectrum thinking. They are the basis of the octaves. They are my imaginings. In them is the pattern of my imagined IDEA. They are IDEA IN CONCEPT – UNCREATED IDEA in concept.

I am not telling this as a principle of physics for it is not even known in physics. I am telling it as a universal principle whether in morals, character-forming or invention, or whether in the painting of a picture or trading furs for food. Every transaction in Nature or in the social, marital or business life of people must follow this octave principle of DIVISION of an idea into its two parts and then uniting of those parts by four progressive steps toward the mature idea. THE RESULT OF THAT UNITING is what counts for success or failure,

happiness or misery, peace or war. If the divided pairs are equal mates the result is balanced.

I remember that there is perfect symmetry in the divisions of the pairs which interchange with each other to consummate oneness in themselves – such as sodium chloride – and then unite with each other as a whole to consummate unity of the whole idea.

If I will now think of the universe as one undivided Idea and of all the parts of the universe as many IDEAS which are divisions of the whole ONE IDEA, I can better comprehend that the divided ideas are expressed in octaves because the wave which divides them is expressed in spectrum-divided octaves. Octaves grow. They become waves. Waves come and they go. In “electric” terms, they are called frequencies or cycles. In terms of growth, these cycles are called life and death cycles. They come and go. Everything in nature comes and goes in order that it may come again.

That is the way IDEA is given bodies to simulate IDEA OF MIND which has no body.

In the generative, compression phase of atom creation, there are centering Mind points in the center of the spinning compressing light rings. When the compressive phase reaches its maximum point the ideal sphere is created, what ONLY carbon atom reached – all other atoms are either compressive or expanding rings. At that point there is stop, the still point of no motion, the reversal point where degenerative, expansion phase begins. At that point begins drilling of a hole through the polar axes so that rings can expand and disappear back into the universal space, in its source which is two- dimensional pattern – its seed – in order to begin the same journey again and again. The compression-expansion sequence is general characteristic of any matter in creation, from smallest atom to biggest nebulae and

the whole universe. The only difference is their SIZE – the secret of creation lies in the VOLUME of space.

Creation might well be likened to the tapestry weaver who KNOWS the one idea as a whole, then THINKS IT INTO PARTS, then RECORDS those parts by interweaving their spectrum colors into the many forms which, together, manifest the idea as a whole.

In support to this scenario let me place the NASA's recording (Fig. 12) somewhere in the universe where light rings are so clearly visible as well as the whole process of creation.



Fig. 12. The process of creation is recorded by NASA in the universe in Prospective

9.11.2 True nature of electricity and gravitation

Let me first place two postulates and then explain them.

1. Every effect in Nature which observers have attributed to gravity and magnetism should rightly be attributed to electric potential, and

2. The center of any mass like the sun is a center of maximum heat and pressure which is a violently explosive condition, not an attractive one, for heat expands and violently desires to escape.

Tens of thousands of suns have exploded (called novas) where there is a majestic battle continually going on **between the cold of space and the heat of its resistance to its electrical division.**

The text books tell us that there are two kinds of electricity, a positive kind and a negative opposite. Let me show how **impossible** and **illogical** this is, and how **contrary it is to Nature's processes in the construction of matter.**

Herein I must repeat a fact that electricity does only ONE thing - it **divides equilibrium into EQUAL pairs and compresses them until they unite to create an explosive condition around a still point of gravity. When that purpose has been completed, electricity slowly dies in all masses until all motion has ceased in them.**

It does NOT require TWO forces to compress anything. If we wish to compress air into our tire we compress it with a force exerted in one direction, which is inward from the outside. The greater the force we exert in that direction the greater the multiplication of resistant pressure within our tire, as compared with the pressure outside the tire. If we open a valve the pressure within our tire will explode outward without the aid of another kind of electricity to help it escape from its bondage. It will seek its equilibrium level without another kind of force to help it. The universal vacuum is that universal equilibrium level. Any departure from that state in Nature normalcy is a forced departure which causes a tension, or strain. The zero universe is without tension or strain. **All matter, is compressed motion. All compressed motion is explosive.** It is in exactly the same condition as your tire which you have compressed into a strained,

tense condition, from which it constantly exerts its own strength of desire to escape into the universal equilibrium. This desire for outward explosion is inherent in all matter. There is no desire in matter to hold itself together with other matter.

Perhaps it will help in understanding this statement if we stretch a piece of elastic from its normal equilibrium condition of rest. It takes force for us to stretch it but it will return to its normal condition without need of another kind of force. In stretching the elastic we have created strains and tensions of an abnormal condition. The zero universe is balanced. Everything in Nature which becomes unbalanced by the exertion of any force will eventually find balance in the **Cosmic vacuum**, which is the one normal condition of space. It is also **the CAUSE of all EFFECTS and the SOURCE of all ENERGY**. If we fully comprehend this, we can now solve that great mystery which great thinkers in science thought to be insoluble - the mystery as to how matter emerges from space and how space swallows it up again.

How was it that early investigators made a decision that there were two opposite kinds of electricity **instead of the one kind which produces motion**? It was because the two opposite conditions of living and dying - growing and decaying - heating and cooling - polarizing and depolarizing, and all other effects of motion, are expressed in seemingly opposite directions by seemingly opposite forces. **There are no opposite directions, or opposite forces, however. There are but divided sexes which exert the same force and in the same direction. The one force is compression and the one direction is spiral.** That which seems to be two are one when united. They could not unite if they were pursuing opposite directions, nor could they be one if they were opposites. One's

senses are very deceptive. They convincingly make one believe the very opposite of what they manifest.

Early investigators did not take into account the fact that motion is a cosmic abnormality which has been caused by a disturbance of stillness. The normal condition of this universe is a rest condition. Motion is a created effect which emerges from rest and returns to it. This universe of motion might be likened to a quiet pool into which a stone has been thrown. The normal quiet of the pool has been disturbed by a **force**. The normal quiet will return without the aid of force. There is no opposite force which causes the return to normal balance.

And so it is with life and death. They are two seemingly opposite effects which emerge from the Creator's zero universe as a disturbance of its vacuum by seemingly opposite pressures. So, also, are heat and sound. But all of these which emerge by the application of force, return to their normal rest condition without the aid of another kind of electric force, or a change in their **one universal spiral direction**.

Let us be sure that we understand this vital fundamental of Nature that has so grossly deceived the greatest minds of the centuries. We return to the tire which we compressed into a very much higher pressure than that of its environment. That pressure is held in the tire by a sealed casing, but it is very difficult to entirely seal it against slow leaking from some part of it.

Always remember that **every action we perform causes motion - and motion is electric - and electricity moves spirally - and that spirals are always created in pairs. We cannot cut a section through any electric current anywhere without producing rings which spin around holes. Try it. Let's pass an electric current through an**

evacuated tube with sufficient air or vapor in it to aid visibility and we will see the rings which electricity creates. We will see them as **rings of light spinning around black holes (gas discharges).** Those rings we see are **divisions and extensions** of the "**ultimate particles**" of Creation, for there is no other form in Nature than opening and closing rings. They are the **basis, and substance of all forms.** When and where they appear, matter appears. When they disappear, matter disappears, and all effects of matter with them, such as sound, color, heat, form, density and dimension.

To repeat, this universe of motion is entirely electric, and there is no power, or quality, in electricity to pull inward from within. Again we say - electricity does but one thing - it compresses to divide into two pairs for the purpose of creating a **dense pressure condition** known as **electric POTENTIAL.** This is done against the resistance of the universal vacuum, which finally conquers every effort of electricity to simulate cohesion.

The entire principle of the construction of matter is based upon **surrounding an area of rest in the omnipresent vacuum with four rings, then in compressing the rings in divided and extended pairs until the holes are eliminated and flaming carbon suns occupy the holes. Suns then throw off rings in series of four until the holes returns.** Electricity causes the compression and the zero vacuum is the expression of Mind energy which causes the expansion. This universe is a compression-expansion pump. One end of its piston is in the eternal vacuum and the other end is in the pressures of electric potential.

Remember, also, that every electric action, which is recorded in Nature, like the growth of a tree, or throwing a stone in water, produces rings with holes in them. The young tree starts that way, as

a tube, but closes its holes by compression, to become a solid, and every solid in a series of ring layers which eventually open to let "space" in gradually, until space becomes all and the tree disappears entirely into it. Cut our own body into sections and we will find it is composed of rings around holes - our chest - our skull - our bones, arteries, heart, windpipe, nerves and every cell of our body. Electricity works that way. It tries to close up its holes, but very few out of millions of effects succeed in doing so. Organic life has not one example of body building which has succeeded in becoming a solid, not even the ivory of an elephant's tusk. It is centered by a hole, and its cells are porous.

All Nature, everywhere, cries out its protest to such an unnatural and impossible condition as the nuclear atom. Nature is cellular and cells are rings in sections. Also, every cell in Nature is a product of the union of four pairs of rings. Nature also cries out its protest against such a concept as that of a cosmic "glue" of some mysterious and mystical nature, which supposedly holds the atom together from within a nucleus. **Atoms are held together only by pressure from the outside and sealed from the outside by cold.** The inside every atomic mass is a heat generator and heat consumer. Atomic units have cold centers, but combined atomic masses have relatively hot centers, according to their purpose and position. Its cells must be electrically conditioned to maintain that heat, but no matter what the temperature is in any cell it tends to **expand** it - not hold it together. Instead of being a glue it is an explosive.

Matter and space constitute the two conditions necessary for interchange of motion with one very distinguishing difference. That difference is that the two conditions represented by two cells of the electric battery are equal in volume, while bodies of matter and their surrounding space are unequal in volume.

The expanded condition of space is millions of times greater in volume than the compressed condition of its centering body. This explains the seeming mystery of gravitation and radiation which causes solid objects to fall toward the earth and gases to rise toward space.

In the electric battery the interchange between the two pressure conditions can void both in an explosive flash by a short circuit if the wire connecting both cells is heavy enough. If a small wire connects both cells the interchange takes time to complete the voidance. Each condition gives to the other in installments, for the wire is not big enough to void both conditions instantly. The consequent giving and regiving by the two opposite pressures constitute the oscillations of the electric current. Electric interchange by installments is measured and recorded by waves and the time element of those recordings of interchange are wave frequencies. They constitute the pulse beat of the electric current. When an electric wire pulses with wave frequencies of an electric current you say that it is a live wire. When it stops pulsing because the current is disconnected you say that the wire is dead, for it no longer pulses.

All Nature pulses in measured frequencies with the heartbeat of the universal electric current, as evidenced by universal breathing inward toward bodies and outward toward space. When breathing is switched off in a man's body by the cessation of interchange between the two opposite pressure conditions of matter, you say that the man is dead. **By solving the mystery of "installment interchange" between bodies and space one can more fully comprehend the fact that neither pulse beat, breathings nor wave frequencies of interchange have any relation whatsoever to life, for**

they relate only to the principle by means of which life or energy is manifested by motion.

The first step in solving this mystery lies in the principle by means of which matter and space become unequal in volume.

One more important remark: **everything moves within ME, since I Am Conscious – God in physical realization.** This is doorway into Omni physics, but more about it in the next article.

The light (small “I”) does not travel at all as supposed in science, but Consciousness reproduces in reverse its own perception of action-reaction (expansion-compression) sequence in the adjacent wave fields! More about it one can find in the References [3,4,5], but I will place here two drawings from Walter Russell (Fig. 13 and Fig. 14) with short explanation.

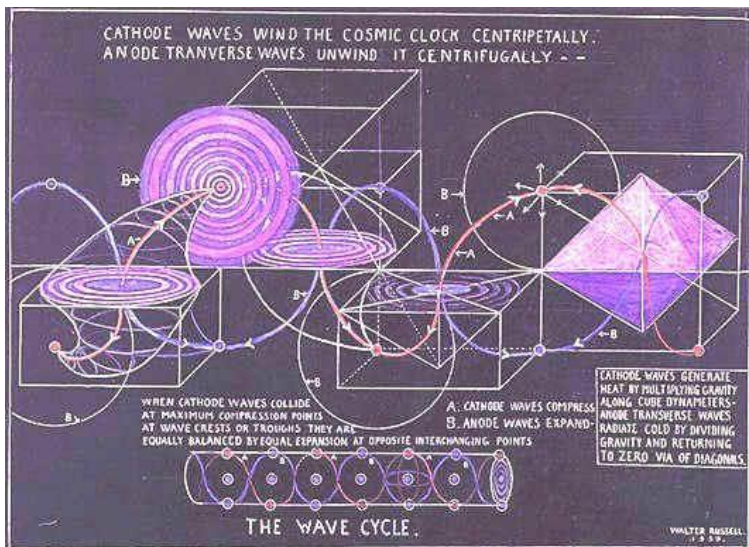


Fig. 13. Thank you my brother Walter, we are ONE

One can see clearly one action-reaction cycle on the right of the drawing – the red curved line going from the red point at the upper front corner of the cube to the center of the cube and further from the center of the cube to the lower front corner of the cube (the other red point). Then that complete cycle is gyroscopically moved to the left adjacent cube (which is cut in the middle of the drawing) so that the upper front corner of the right cube became the upper back corner of the left cube and the lower front corner of the right cube became the lower back corner of the left cube. That is how “light moves”.

The same can be better seen in Walter’s next drawing, whose last incarnation is the most important incarnation in the history of mankind on this planet since he brought the KNOWLEDGE.

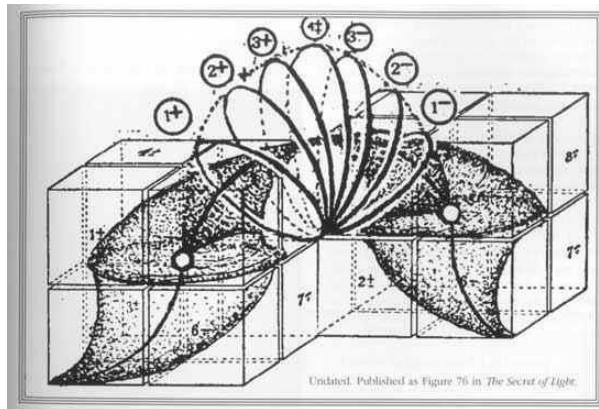


Fig. 14. Gyroscopic planes and cubic wave fields

The elements of matter are miniature stellar systems. Every principle and law which applies to one applies to the other.

The positions of focal centers of gyroscopic wheels upon the wave shaft are thus affected as diagrammed in the figure. Each element is the square of the distance to and from its succeeding one, in

accordance with its direction. The direction of gravity is the inverse square, and the opposite direction is the direct square.

The volume of each succeeding element is likewise affected directly and inversely as the cube.

Six of the eight gyroscopic wheels of the whole octave are thus accounted for by geometric projection of two-way opposed lights through each other, from two sets of three mirror boundary fields. The fourth double tone is formed at the rest point where eight cube waves meet. This is the point of rest which is known as the center of gravity in earth and suns – where motion and curvature cease.

The completed sphere thus becomes a section of eight adjoining wave fields and revolves around that point of rest upon the wave shaft where the two half cycles of the wave meet.

For this reason the zero-four-zero position is one of the balance in which the yellow of orange is the dominating color of one of its two gyroscopic wheels and the yellow of green is the other, centered by white.

At the two points upon the still shaft of the turning sphere where the shaft penetrates its surface are the magnetic poles of still Light which control the balance of each sphere's turning. One of these is the north magnetic pole which controls the winding of the sphere into density by the centripetal electric force, and the other is the south magnetic pole which controls its unwinding centrifugally into space.

In a sphere such as our nearly mature sun, these magnetic poles are practically upon the sun's pole of rotation, but upon the oblate planes, such as our earth. The magnetic poles are removed from that

pole of rotation in accordance with the measure of the earth's oblateness.

Who needs detailed explanation of the gyroscopic principle can read about it in Walter's work [1-3].

9.11.3 Gravity

The REAL definition of **"gravity" (or action thereof)** is **DENSITY seeking its own DENSITY**. Solids will "fall" - gasses will "rise". If we hang onto the old "gravity is magnetic pull" or other such misconceptions, we will not find perfection in ANY mechanical machinery.

The still magnetic Light is all there is in the spiritual universe of knowing and **simulation of that Light, the light which we can see, in opposite extensions is all there is in the electric wave universe of sensing**. The simulation of Light in matter is NOT Light. There is no "Light" in "matter".

ALL MATTER IS light! Water of the heavens still is water and it still is light waves. No change whatsoever has taken place between the waters of Earth and those of the heavens except a change of its condition from positive to negative preponderance. This change is solely due to a change of its direction in respect to its center of gravity. Now don't go crazy here either, for **"gravity"** is going to have to come to our knowledge as not what we perceive it to be. It **has to do with density** and not magnetic pull or push.

Compressing bodies are charging into higher potential conditions. Conversely, expanding bodies are discharging into lower potential conditions. To describe an electron as a negatively charged body is equivalent to saying that it is an expanding contracting body. **They**

are also opposite in direction. In this two-way universe, light which is inwardly directed toward gravity charges mass and discharges space. When directed toward space it charges space and discharges mass.

The charging condition is positive. It multiplies speed of motion into density of substance. The principle of multiplication of motion because of decrease of volume is the cause of the acceleration of gravity. The discharging condition is negative. It divides speed of motion into tenuity of substance. The principle of the division of motion because of expansion of volume, is the cause of the deceleration of radiation.

We can perhaps better comprehend this principle by knowing that what we call "substance" is purely motion. Motion simulates substance by its variation of pressures, its speed and its gyroscopic relationship to its wave axis. Particles are variously conditioned as to pressure but there are no different KINDS of particles. ALL are light waves wound up into particles which are doubly charged. Their position at anyone point in their wave causes them to have the electric condition appropriate for that point.

The light particles are forever moving in their "octave" waves. All are either heading toward their anode or their cathode, which means toward gravity or vacuity. They are all moving either inward or outward - SPIRALLY.

Rays of light, for example, leaving the sun, are discharging the sun. They are also discharging themselves because they are expanding into greater volume. They are also lowering their own potential by multiplying their volume. They alternate their charge when radially converging upon the Earth. They are then charging the Earth and themselves by contracting into smaller volume and are

simultaneously multiplying their own potential by thus contracting.

This is also why it becomes easy to prove that our bodies are simply a result of compression and expansion. This, in addition, shows us vividly that it is an "electric wave universe". Let us think of it as breathing out and breathing in and let go of the complexity always thrust into the equation by those who would dislike us to actually know anything about ourselves.

God's body expresses all of the emotions and passions which result from a division of gravity pressures into two opposite conditions. All of them manifest God's thinking and they always balance. Storms subside - and the calm after the storm demonstrates that both are equally GOOD. The calm is lovelier after the storm just as the water is sweeter after the long drought.

We make bodies because we desire to create them. We make them out of light and motion directed by the desire of our will. We pattern them in our own image. The life we give them is our life as their bodies are also our body. They are extensions of our body as our body is an extension of God's body. We made our own body by our desire to extend it from God's body. God made our body with us by the universal desire to manifest the man-idea as part of God's One Whole Idea of Creation.

God is creating our body with desire to do so. Desire of Mind is the motivating force which energizes all Creation through the universal heartbeat of concentrative-decentrative thought pulsations. Likewise, WE cannot create bodies without the desire to do so. OUR desire is OUR motivating force. The physical term for spiritual Mind-desire is GRAVITY. One can define gravity as measure of the spiritual Mind-desire.

All thought-bodies extended from our thought-body by the desire of our Mind to create thought-bodies to manifest the measure of our knowing. Our thinking can never manifest more than we know, no matter how great is our desire.

When we thoroughly know the working principle of the Divine Trinity, so thoroughly that our own Consciousness is always the centering zero of KNOWING from which all pairs of opposite expressions extend, we will suddenly realize that we have all knowledge, for the **answer to every question as to CAUSE and PRINCIPLE is within us.**

The zero which is the center of gravity of all bodies centers the equators of all material bodies. Gravity is the desire force in Mind which is located in the pineal gland of man as the seat of his Consciousness. The Light of our Consciousness is in that portion of the equator of our body which centers the two thought-extensions of our brain through which it operates to control our body.

Matter is not held together from within by the attraction of gravity, as generally supposed, it is compressed together by a force exerted from the outside toward its center.

GRAVITY IS MEASURE OF THE SPIRITUAL MIND DESIRE WHICH IS COMRESSING FROM OUTSIDE TOWARD THE CENTER OF EACH LIGHT RING.

In God's Creation He limits all motion to that point in compression where invisible White Light has been reached between the two visible yellows of flame in the fission state. When a sun has become a true sphere its center has reached the white invisible still point in the spectrum where motion has ceased. Up to that very point the inward speed of compression has multiplied to its limit of 186,400 miles per

second. At that point, also, there is but one center of gravity. Until then there are two. White Light is always invisible, for it is always still. It could not be white otherwise. Any motion, whatsoever, would be visible as yellow. This is, further, why God is the stillness of the White Light. For we must understand that each of us who projects through God's thought is in motion and motion determines the color of that motion according to purpose. Creation IS, and therefore presents as the silver White Light of that which IS!

The point I wish to emphasize by the above is that when generoactivity has created a true sphere it also has created within it the White Light of gravity to center it. It has also created its maximum speed and maximum temperature. It can go no farther. The Creator has consummated His Creation. He has given all He has to give. One half of His Law of Love has been fulfilled.

The other half of the Law of Love must now be fulfilled. That which has been given must be equally regiven. The balanced rhythm of this universe must not be upset. For this reason that which has been must be repeated in reverse, to void that which has been, for neither life nor death can end or begin. They can only be repeated and when they are repeated they do so through each other.

GRAVITY IS THE SCIENTIFIC TERM FOR LOVE. GRAVITY is mental force, not a physical force. FORCE OF GRAVITY ALLOWS CREATION OF BODIES.

Gravity is the force used by the Creator to create bodies. Bodies are disturbances in a vacuum. Gravity causes those disturbances, for gravity both compresses and expands.

The strict definition of gravity is this: GRAVITY IS THE MEASURE OF INTENSITY OF MIND-DESIRE FOR CREATIVE EXPRESSION THROUGH

MANIFESTATION BY ACTION! Or: GRAVITY IS THE MEASURE OF OUR DESIRE TO GIVE LOVE FROM OUR CENTERING SOUL! WE HUMAN BEINGS ARE MENTAL BEINGS WHO CREATE WITH **DESIRE!**

Look within a television vacuum tube for a moment. All you can see there are flashes of light which COME and GO. They COME only because of a Mind-desire to manifest invisible IDEA into visible form. They GO when the invisible IDEA has been expressed and the desire for further expression ceases for a while.

Ask yourself this question: Will those light flashes remain in that tube unless forced to remain there by a power outside of their own light or have they the power within themselves to hold their units together?

You have but one answer. Those light flashes have been created to manifest Mind-Idea in action. They have no energy of their own. They will cease when Mind ceases to desire manifestation by action. What has happened within that vacuum? Mind-thinking has been visibly embodied. That is all that has happened. That is all that CREATION IS. That is all that GRAVITY IS. That is all that light-waves ARE. And that is all that they DO.

9.11.4 Weight

Let me now consider **WEIGHT**.

Since $W = M * G$, where W is weight and G is gravity, it follows:

$$E = \left(\frac{W}{G}\right) * C^2 \dots\dots\dots (10.1).$$

Weight is a measure of unbalance and it indicates **the intensity of desire of any mass which is out of balance to find balance.**

Every mass in the universe has its proper electric potential position. Every mass will find that position if not prevented from doing so by the bindings of other masses.

Weight should be measured dually as temperature is. It should have **an above and a below zero to measure the intensity of desire in masses to rise from the earth as well as to fall toward it.**

WEIGHT IS MATTER OUT OF PLACE. All matter is a record of its electric potential at the place of its birth in its wave. Masses of matter, like buoys floating in the ocean to mark courses for ships, are floating in space to register the electric potential of the position of their birth.

Whenever matter is in the place of its birth, it belongs there. It is, therefore, in balance. It floats in its balanced field. In that position it is weightless in respect to anything else in the universe. Whenever it is taken from its field center, or becomes an eccentric part of another field, it is out of balance with the two forces acting upon it. *It then has weight, and the measure of that weight is the measure of its unbalance with its out-of-place environment.*

Weight of matter and measure of electric potential are one and the same thing!

WEIGHT IS UNBALANCE! A body which floats has no measurable weight. It is in balance with its environment. Likewise, a dead battery has no measurable electric potential. The am-meter needle points to zero. Its two unbalanced conditions of charge and discharge have become voided by each other.

The measure called "weight" and the measure called "electric potential" are the expression of force which the two electric

opposites of charge and discharge exert against each other at any point in the universe.

The plane of our earth's equatorial region coincides with an equipotential plane of pressure which is equally balanced in respect to that part of the earth which floats above that plane, and that part which floats below it. In this plane the earth has no weight whatsoever in respect to anything in the entire universe, for it is in a balanced position in respect to the entire universe and keeps moving into a new position only because of the movement of all other masses in the universe.

BALANCED EARTH IS WEIGHTLESS. The earth could have weight only if removed to other pressures farther extended from the plane of the lens-like wheel of which our sun is the hub. If it could be pushed toward the sun by some giant hand, it would seek balance in its own orbit when released, exactly as a man would rise when plunged beneath his own balance level in water. Every freely moving mass in the universe floats in its own equally divided wave field exactly as a man floats in water.

The moon is not falling upon the earth, as generally supposed, for it is in balance with its environment and cannot fall. Its contracted mass is equal to the expanded mass it displaces in its wave field.

For the same reason a cloud floats in the sky. If one could put scales under it, one would find it had no weight unless lifted above or thrust below its equipotential level. If it condensed into heavier vapor, it would fall to seek a new static equator where it would again float. If it condensed to rain, it would fall into the sea to find balance in a like condition.

Weight is not a fixed property of matter. It is as variable as matter is variable.

Human's body weighs less as he climbs a mountain, weighs more as he descends into a mine, and weighs nothing when he floats in water. Unless, and until, matter is extended from a plane of equal pressure, there can be no weight, nor can there be electric potential.

WEIGHT CURVES GRAVITY. The equilibrium of sea level is a good example. If that static equator has no dynamic wave extensions, there can be no electric pressures exerted to express in weight, nor could there be weight of waves when waves are not extended from it. Waves above sea level have a positive weight, when they fall toward gravity. Waves below sea level have negative weight, when they rise toward space to find balance at sea level.

Weight is, therefore, but a dimension of unbalance. *Unbalance alone can be weighed, for there can be no weight to balance.*

9.11.5 Desire for creative expression

Electricity is the servant of Mind. It does all of the work of Creating this light-wave universe in unfolding-refolding sequences which Mind desires. ***The universal Mind has two desires - the desire for creative expression through the action of concentrative thinking and the desire for rest from action through decentrative thinking.***

One desire is for separation from Oneness into unbalanced multiplicity and the other is a voidance of multiplicity into balanced Oneness. *One desire is for action and the other for rest.*

These two desires of Mind constitute the give for re-giving principle by means of which all things in nature grow or unfold by appearing

from the void of rest in the kingdom of heaven from which all creating things appear, reappear and disappear in sequential cycles.

The electric expression of the two desires is reflected in the pulse beat of the universe. One pulsation compresses, the other expands. The compressive pulsation gives form to idea by seeking rest at wave amplitudes through centripetal action. The destructive pulsation voids form to seek rest at wave axes through centrifugal reaction. These two opposite desires are characteristic of all effects of motion. All animal, vegetable and mineral life seeks action and rest alternately. All effects of motion manifest that principle. A ball thrown in the air seeks rest from its action and returns from its unbalanced condition to seek out rest through reaction.

A ball thrown in the air must start from a point of rest, motivated by desire of the thrower who borrows energy from the "center of gravity" of the earth which is its fulcrum. The point of rest in the throwers hand is an extension of the earth's still center. As the ball ascends, it decelerates as it pays its borrowed energy to space, thus charging space with the borrowings of earth and equally discharging earth. When the borrowing is fully paid the ball comes to rest at the highest point. From that point it must again borrow the energy from space which it borrowed from earth to pay for its return to earth. Upon its accelerative journey to earth it passes each point at the same speed it registered on the upward half cycle, thus discharging space and equally charging earth to balance all borrowings and payings.

Let me now expand the concept.

Who is the thrower of the ball in air? It is Me, Consciousness – All There Is! With what I've thrown the ball in air? With My DESIRE to do it using My body as a toll. When my desire is weak the ball reaches

low height, but when my desire is strong the ball reaches much bigger height. Where the ball moved? It moved within Me – Consciousness since I AM ALL THERE IS. What moved within Me, actually? Did the ball move or something else? It was My perception which I moved within Me. Is My perception real? Of course My perception is NOT real – I AM the only reality. It moved only for senses of My body which perceive generation process which compresses time/space as one variable, but not the degeneration process which expands time/space at every point of the process voiding it at every single point of its journey from point of rest to point of rest. Then, what I’ve moved within Me at all? I have moved perception within Me that I’ve imagined as ball. It was time/space as one variable that I’ve moved within Me by perception. Let me just look at it from the perspective that as I throw it, time/space was moving. The ball actually was not moving, but time/space was moving. Time/space was shifting to accommodate the Consciousness that has chosen to throw the ball. It is shifting to accommodate the desire to throw and to bounce the ball. The ball and Me were not really moving.

I define time as duration between events of generation and degeneration, but it is a variable inseparable from space which I define as imagined screen within me at which I have been projecting My perception of motion. Time/space is one variable which is creating GRAVITY – the sucking effect, as the measure of my desire, either it sucks to smaller or to bigger volume, or to realization of any potential, any life circumstances.

Here I express my special thankfulness to my great teacher Master St. Germain.

I will use the letter P to denote time/space as one variable to remind on perception.

Now, having in mind Einstein's equation which properly describes the generation (compression) phase of the creation, I have just added to his equation the missing degeneration (expansion) phase of the creation in order to describe the full expansion-compression cycle of the creation:

$$E = P_{\pm} * C^2 / \sqrt{1 - \left(\frac{v}{c}\right)^2} \dots\dots\dots (10.2)$$

where P₊ is borrowed credit of time/space and P₋ is repaid debt of time/space, both measured (quantified) as electric potential.

In my humble opinion the above equation is the first equation ever that deals both with cause and with effect and that is its utmost importance. This equation is doorway into Omni physics together with my discovery of right value of the PI (π) number which is square root of ten, $\pi = 3.16227766$, and which is the doorway between physical and non-physical. Let me now integrate and honor past perception of my beloved aspect Einstein, Fig. 15.

Logically C must be velocity at which energy is expressed in time/space. Or, C is speed at which Consciousness moves perception – “speed of perception”.

C – is the speed at which Consciousness moves perception - the speed at which Consciousness reproduces in reverse its own perception of action-reaction (expansion- compression) sequence in the adjacent wave field, in our “reality” ONLY – it is frequency of repetition (reproduction) of illusion ONLY in our “reality”.

From the Fig. 15 one can clearly see that blue and red line, which are describing expansion-compression sequence of creation, are symmetric relative to v/c axes and they are voiding each other at every step of their unfolding and refolding process so that only eternal zero is existing eternally.

Einstein's equation was pretending to describe radiation, according to the official scientific concept of Big Bang and ever expanding universe, where there is NO compression. But, it turns out that the equation describes non-existing compression (see Fig. 15) according to science. Since all three concepts, (of mass, of energy and of seed of light) were wrong and since it describes only one part of creation cycle, the equation is not valid. The half-truth cannot be truth, even if we neglect the fact that the equation describes the part of creation cycle – compression – that was unknown to Einstein.

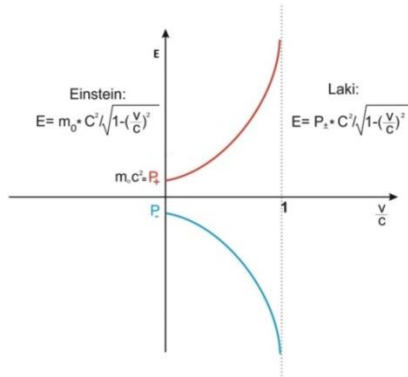


Fig. 15. Laki vs Einstein

Let me consider existence existing as an open-ended electro-plasma, always evolving through its interacting matter (M) and energy (E) fields or modes. Those two fields of existence also eternally interchange (sequence of expansion-compression) in a relationship

whose compression sequence is expressed by Albert Einstein as $M = \frac{E}{C^2}$ in 1905, with C being the universal constant representing the speed of light.

Existence MUST EXIST - it cannot NOT exist. Moreover, no vacuum void of existence is possible. "Vacuums" of the *matter* field can exist as in outer space, in vacuum-pumped containers and in areas between electrons. But, all those volumes are FILLED with the generally **unmovable**, frictionless **ENERGY** ether or field - a **uniform**, continuous field of energy.

Einstein's concept of mass was wrong. Every mass consists of light rings spinning around centering zero Mind point and it is unbalanced condition and the proper measure of the unbalance is electric potential. Those light rings spinning around centering zero Mind point are My perception of time/space motion (perception of Consciousness), so that I can replace "matter" M with "time/space" P.

Each component part of an equation needs a label. Now, as with $E = P * C^2$ or whatever - WHAT IS "C"? It represents the universal constant which represents the speed of light - to Einstein. It SHOULD REPRESENT "Consciousness" - THE SPEED OF CONSCIOUSNESS - NOT LIGHT, IF I AM TO BE ACCURATE!

Then what really is the "speed of light", C? First, consider atomic fission or fusion in which all of a given mass (actually time/space) is converted to energy as $E = P * C^2$. That is the action or expansion phase of every creation, because action is always giving from the centering soul what means outward expression. Now, by contrast, the "speed of light", C, is the velocity at which all of a given energy is converted to mass (actually to time/space) as $P = \frac{E}{C^2}$. That is the

reaction or compression phase of every creation, because reaction is always regiving what means inward compression. Yet, light itself is the opposite - it has no mass. So where is the connection of light to the velocity, C? There is NONE!! The "speed of light", C, is NOT THE SPEED OF LIGHT AT ALL, BUT RATHER "C" IS THE VELOCITY RELATIONSHIPS OF TIME/SPACE AND ENERGY FIELDS. LIGHT, GRAVITY, Mr. Einstein, AND CONSCIOUSNESS ARE INTERRELATED. THEY HAVE NO PATHS OR SPEED LIMITS.

We know now that Light does not travel at all, but that Light is simulated in light which reproduces itself in surrounding bodies. There is only ONE Light that seemingly is two. We can imagine a mirror-walled room with a light in the center. The mirrors would reflect into each other, and the thus reflected light would APPEAR to extend into infinity. But it would be the same light! Just as a man can have two hands, belonging to the same body, God can have two or more EXTENSIONS OF HIMSELF, and yet it is still just the One. We only THINK of ourselves as separate entities, in reality we are One in God.

The still One Light of equilibrium is simulated by both its seemingly division into light expansion-compression (action-reaction) sequences and the reproduction of those sequences is at the rate of 300.000 km/s anywhere in our part of existence.

Finally, C is the speed at which Consciousness reproduces its own perception of action- reaction (expansion-compression) sequence everywhere in existence – it is frequency of repetition (reproduction) of illusion everywhere in existence. This justifies calling it “speed of perception”.

9.12 WHAT ABOUT OUR SENSES?

Our senses are inadequate since they record but little of the whole. If the senses could but see the whole there would be no interplay between cause and effect.

Since our senses are themselves motion they can only respond to motion. Since motion is an illusion, it is obvious that our senses deceive us.

Our senses sense the forward movement of a moving objects piling up compression ahead of it, but they do not record the mirrored invisible counterpart of that moving object (equal to it in potential and speed) moving backward into a space behind that moving object which simultaneously voids the compression ahead of it.

Senses cannot know since they sense illusion – Mind knows the truth.

More detailed and extended explanation of these “phenomena” one can find in the References [3 - 14].

9.13 THIS IS HOW IT IS

There are no endings nor beginnings in all of Aton’s Creation. The entire universe (“uni” meaning “one”, and “verse” meaning “song”) is eternal, with periods of rest as all things come back into the ONENESS with God.

Everything moves in SPIRALS, the vortex or “tornado” whirlpool effect of motion. Creation is a CURVED CONDITION of wheels within wheels and everything moves in spirals.

We are either winding up or unwinding in our direction of unfolding. We are either coming out from God or we are coming back fulfilling our journey of experience and lessons learned.

We are ETERNAL. GOD is ETERNAL. Man is playing in a game called life, his soul is immortal - it lives forever. The body of man seemingly dies, it does not. However, it does pass out of our ability to see it for the other half of its cycle. Remember, unfolding and re-folding, winding and unwinding? This is also called COMPRESSION and EXPANSION; compressed “nothingness”, if we will, condenses into visible seeing “mass”. That is how things appear and disappear in Nature. “Nature” IS The Creation; all that can be seen and perceived by the physical senses, on Earth or in space, belongs to the compressed half of the compression/expansion cycle.

9.13.1 Exactly like a piston

In-breathing CHARGES or compresses “life”. Exhaling DISCHARGES bodies and expands, or radiates, life back into the ethers where it will again be compressed back into “life” to again experience.

Bicycle pumps work like that; they compress seeming nothingness into a small space, and then POWER and MOTION can be expressed. A tire can be filled with air which now can do work. It can carry a man on a hundred-mile journey in a tiny fraction of the time it takes if he were to make the journey on foot. Get a bigger tire and he can haul thousands of tons of steel across the country, impossible with bare hands and feet.

This concept is what Creation and life is. We compress to be in the “here and now” of time/space, which is really an illusion anyway; God is STILLNESS and does not move, yet He is EVERYWHERE - there is no time nor space.

9.13.2 Dreams are an example of timelessness and spacelessness

In a dream a person can travel to the farthest desert, or sail huge ocean expanses, with virtually no lapse in “time” except for a moment. Is that not true? Would it not take weeks and months to do that in the physical world of “here and now”?

Or how about size? From the perspective of us in the dream, can we not “stand” anywhere or be any size that allows us to witness whatever we are seeing or doing? There is no limit to the amount or “size” of the buildings and mountains - or whatever - all fits quite nicely in the picture, doesn’t it?

Within the dream, do we understand that time and space equals zero? The only difference between a dream that seems to last a minute or two, and our current life stream of the here and now, is about a hundred years and that aren’t average, my friend!

9.13.3 Learn to control both worlds

We live in two worlds at the same time when we are separated from God, the INVISIBLE world and the VISIBLE one. Our invisible body is the real “we”; our visible body of flesh, blood, bone and brain is the thing we use as a tool to get around in the compressed physical world. This physical world is the place where time/space is manifested by God to give us an environment where we can act out our intentions. Good intentions or bad, man was given Free Will Choice to see what he would do with that AND to LEARN HOW TO BE LIKE GOD; for when we do come back home, we will KNOW FROM EXPERIENCES - AND CONSEQUENCES FROM THOSE EXPERIENCES - the difference between right and wrong. We see, God is not a mystery. Man, in an attempt to rule over his fellow man, creates the complex and convoluted explanations; that way he gets to be the greedy pastor or priest.

We need no one to tell us right from wrong. God gave every soul birthed (I will not get into Replicas and Synthetic “clones”, as we erroneously label the process of DNA/RNA REPLICATION, at this moment) the ability and the knowingness to discern what is “good” and what we should not do because it is “bad”.

For example: A child sneaks a cookie from the cookie jar because it knows it may spoil his dinner, or whatever, but the soul KNOWS it is an error in judgement. The same with murder, the soul - OUR SOUL - will not let us get away with killing someone. WE know it is an error in judgment. There are all varying degrees of “error”; all crimes and transgressions are not the same. HOWEVER, GOD HAS CAPABILITY OF DISCERNING INTENT. JUDGMENT DAY IS RESERVED FOR GOD AND WE ALONE. Remember Jesus on the cross? “Forgive them Father for they know not what they do.” The Christ, however, did not come to Earth to remove ANYONE’S sins (errors). He merely came to be an example, to show man The WAY, and to prove to us that there is no such thing as death. No more and no less.

My goodness, how much more will we Christ-people (Christians) take before we demand a RETURN to Christ and God in our lives?! Do we not see that “the absence of God” in our business affairs and our Judicial System is WHY we fell so far from grace in the first place?

Let us hold in our hearts that to be CHRISTIAN means to be GOD-CENTERED, and we will preserve our world, for we are the hope of this planet.

9.13.4 The secret of Inert Gases

Everything IS “light”. Further, our senses are not designed to reveal all to us, else the play could not be.

God's universe of seeming many things is not. The countless forms and moving lights of the earths and the heavens of God's Thinking are but imagined images. They reflect into each other and react to one another whereby they sense ELECTRICALLY THE PRESENCE OF GOD'S THOUGHTS IN MOTION. That is all that man's senses are and that is all that they do.

The world that man perceives he lives in is but a manifestation of God's thinking in motion. That is all. In order to experience the lessons for man's growth back unto God, "electrical" sensing of the Universe of Mind is required. This allows us, as seeming individuals, to express creativity apart from God to learn how to utilize our God Power. All of our actions are recorded in the Akashic Records, or "Book of Life", which in scientific terms are the 9 inert gases of the universe. These "noble gases", as they are called, do not mix with any other elements in nature. Therefore, they are a great mystery to man. Several have not been discovered by the universities we are allowed to attend. But these inert gases are the seeds for all other substances. They are the "heaven" we come from and disappear back into.

Just as the colors of the rainbow and the octaves of tones are universally permanent and lie at the foundation of God's creation, so are the inert gases the foundations of life itself. We exist within the invisible and we become manifest in the visible cyclically. Physical and then spiritual, cyclically, and back to physical. That is the life death principle. There is no such condition as "death", but since we cannot see the other half of our experiencing cycle of life after life, that is what man labels it.

9.13.5 *The great illusion*

Physical existence is not solid matter, nor is anything separate from God. Everything is an illusion played out in the backdrop of the illusion of a cosmic universe of but ONE thing. God Is wholly mind, invisible uncreated KNOWING MIND. God's thinking becomes two moving lights that interact with each other to become the seen universe. But it is still an illusion or a "trick of the light". It is how God chooses to express that which I AM.

The "evil" of man is that of being chained to the illusion and closing our God-self, our Mind-self which is God's Mind, in favor of the physical illusory self. Anything that causes us to forget the real US of spirit-mind is evil. That is what evil is. The goal of Satan is to keep us tied to the physical by all the wondrous temptations of the flesh. All the things that make us keep our focus off the spiritual aspect of our beingness. It requires many lifetimes to learn our lessons before we make that whole circle back around, and come into the stillness of that which I AM once again. That is what it is all about.

The "Great Testers" are the energy forms who deceive and teach us to love only the physical things of life. The REAL us is hence ignored and drifts stagnantly along, motivated by fear and confusion. Ghost stories, alien body snatchers, even bad dreams are the creation of evil to keep us from remembering and rediscovering our Sacred Selves.

The truth of how it is must be brought in words because we are bounded by the need of words to communicate; therefore, we cannot have accuracy in the human physical compression. I AM The WORD which means God is the living WORD manifested as Higher Universal Man, or HUMAN INCARNATE. Heaven is the higher essence of God, and earths - AND THERE ARE MANY MANSIONS OR "EARTHS"

IN GOD'S COSMOS - are the lower, slower vibratory essence of God. Frequency of energy vibration is another way to describe the two moving lights of God's thinking. Up and down, liquids and solids, male energies and female energies, planets and stars versus SEEMINGLY empty space - these are the "mated pairs" that God's two moving, interchanging lights reveal themselves for us to experience Creation as a whole. Which is in fact only ONE. One still magnetic, invisible Light of Mind at REST, from which God's two DIVIDED lights of motion and VISIBILITY extend.

9.13.6 Imagine the seesaw

The seesaw is the child's play apparatus that balances TWO MATED CONDITIONS (the children extended on either end of the board) which get their power to move from the STILL FULCRUM at the center. The tiny point where the plane of extension touches is the CENTER OF GRAVITY. I AM THE CENTER OF GRAVITY THAT CENTERS ALL CREATED THINGS OF GOD'S THINKING. Man is an aspect of God's thinking; we are God experiencing in a seeming physical reality of God's making. Therefore, everyone IS God.

We have free-will to do and create as God also has free-will to create. That means free-will to create evil, if we so choose. This does not mean go out and "sin", as we label it; sin is only an error in judgment and/or knowing. Our soul KNOWS it is an error, for instance, when we kill someone; therefore, we will not get away with it. OUR SOUL WILL NOT LET US GET AWAY WITH IT. The Laws of God's Created Universe are birthed within each entity in that we learn right action from errors. It has taken eons of "time" in God's universe, where there is no such condition as time. That also is an illusion, and it is a byproduct of the two moving lights of God's still ONE magnetic, invisible Light of knowing which centers everything. When anything moves, its movement can be measured and counted.

Thus, time comes into existence for us from a reality that is formless, changeless and eternal. It is always there, like the fulcrum point on the seesaw. When a flat extended plane is placed on it WITH TWO OPPOSITE CONDITIONS AT EACH END, THE UNBALANCING OF ONE OR THE OTHER HAS CREATED MOVEMENT. The unbalanced condition SEEKS REST, just as we of God's creation - IN HIS IMAGE - again seek rest and balance in God.

9.13.7 Our goal is to seek rest and balance from our Source in God

All things - human entities, trees and plants of the firmament below, the many and varied creatures that swim, crawl and fly, even the minerals and chemicals that constitute all things - SEEK REST AND BALANCE AGAIN IN GOD, FROM WHOM THEY SPRANG. The extension of these things of God's thinking from the fulcrum center of gravity, which is the inert gases (eight centered by one, totaling nine), UNFOLDS FROM NOTHINGNESS INTO BEING, THEN RE-FOLDS BACK INTO NOTHINGNESS IN CYCLES OF EXPRESSION. A seed of a giant oak tree unfolds from the nothingness of a miniscule tiny particle into a massive manifested tree weighing many thousands of pounds. Then refolds into the nothingness of the invisible fulcrum from which it was extended.

Man unfolds from a microscopic miniscule seed that our eyes cannot see, and yet we unfold into the greatest of all God's creations who can CREATE as God does. Then we slowly refold back into our seed to be re-given a new body to continue with our lessons of God's creation. Every thing that exists, exists because it has been separated from its source of rest in God. The "electrical" tension of that separation is expressed in MATED PAIRS, SEEKING BALANCE THROUGH EACH OTHER, TRYING TO FIND BALANCE FROM THEIR UNBALANCED CONDITION. THE MALE AND FEMALE OF MINERALS AND CHEMICALS SEEK BALANCE FROM THEIR DIVIDED SEXED

CONDITION OF OPPOSITES IN THE FULCRUM FROM WHICH THEY SPRANG. MAN AND THE OPPOSITE CONDITION OF MAN – WOMAN (MAN WITH WOMB) - SEEK BALANCE IN THE STILLNESS OF THAT FROM WHICH THEY WERE EXTENDED IN GOD. ALL CREATED THINGS WERE MANIFESTED IN MATED PAIRS THAT SEEK ONENESS THROUGH EACH OTHER, TRYING TO FIND BALANCE IN GOD.

The Dark Masters have inbred in us the unbalanced desire of self-gratification, the preoccupation of which is a CONTINUAL BOMBARDMENT UPON THE SENSES BY THOSE WHO OWN THE MEDIA. This is deliberate and it causes the focus of the spirit mind to lose its compass bearing for our true destination. Love is spiritual, sex is physical. Therefore, there is never gratification of heavenly riches and eternal bliss as promised. Only broken spirits, bitterness, disease, AND GROSS OVERPOPULATION OF THE SPECIES. This also is AN INTENTIONAL ACT, TO GET US WHERE WE ARE TODAY. IT ALLOWS THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD TO BECOME OUR MASTERS AND THUS MANAGE OUR INDUCED OVERPOPULATION THROUGH SLAVE/MASTER GLOBAL CONTROL. THEY DO NOT SEEK BALANCE WITHIN THE LIGHT OF GOD, BUT THE DARKNESS OF THE FALLEN ONE. THEY ALSO HAVE FREE-WILL CHOICE AND HAVE CHOSEN WHICH IS THEIR LEADER.

Man is ignorant of the sequence of events that have unfolded around him. He has long been taught to ignore and find ridicule in the truth and stone those who bring it. It has always been thus in our remembering. This is sleeping too long and has caused a vacuum, an unbalanced condition favoring THE LIE. And it will be an incredible swing of the pendulum back in the opposite direction, because that is also The LAW. What man reaps will ultimately be sown and harvested in GREAT ABUNDANCE, because God's Creation and God's Laws are absolute and inviolable.

9.14 THE NEW SCIENCE BASED ON KNOWLEDGE

The new science is based on knowledge what LIGHT actually IS, instead of the waves and corpuscles of incandescent suns which science now thinks it is. From that fact alone a new civilization will arise.

Light is not waves which travel at 186,000 miles per second, which science says it is, nor does Light travel at all.

9.14.1 Modern science is tragic

The ultimately supreme need of the human race at this stage of unfolding is the discovery of the existence and identification of a comprehensible God by methods and processes which will meet the requirements and standards demanded in the laboratories of science as well as within the heart and consciousness of man.

The tragedy of modern science is that it has already made this supreme discovery but is not aware of it. Because of the present-day misconception of the universe, which the Creator built in the image of Cosmic imagining, and of God Himself, whom religion has pictured as some kind of angry god of wrath who wreaks vengeance upon so-called sinners - instead of conceiving Him as a God of Light and Love - fear has been created by man which leads to war and the preying of man upon man, and is the dominant note upon which our civilization has been constructed. As long as fear dominates the human race instead of love, it will create the disunity which is characteristic of its many religions. When the day comes that fear leaves man and love enters, the age of slaughter of man by man will end and the age of character will begin.

In human justice, we are not blaming religion alone, for science and religion are father and mother mates - science being the father. All

down the ages, man's discoveries in science have progressed our civilization to the point where a man's world is its resultant effect. Man has always been master of the world and man's nature to conquer has always suppressed the love nature of woman.

Deeper still than science, which should have discovered the God of Love (BALANCE), or religion, which created a god of fear and wrath, is the basic cause of man's self-made troubles - and that is MAN, himself, who strayed from God's Natural Law at the dawn of Consciousness and has continued to do so to this very moment.

Alexis Carrel was right in saying that all of man's institutions - and these include government, industry, education and home relations - were man-governed and out of balance with themselves and with each other and must, therefore, all be changed to obey the laws of Nature.

It is why you must understand the law of rhythmic balanced interchange between all opposite pairs in Nature. I will continue herein, to give universal science a clearly delineated road map into space to clarify the mysteries which it has for so long been unable to fathom. When the day comes that it does so, a cohesive, unified and forever enduring civilization will emerge, resulting in the transcendence of man from his present lowly status to that final goal of his ONENESS with Creator.

Step by simple step I will briefly unfold the supreme mystery of all time to enable science to void the confusion which has arisen from inability to relate the reality of the invisible universe to its simulation of reality, which has so regrettably deceived the senses of observers for all time. ***I'll do this, not only for science, but for the great need of religions, which so sorely need a God Who can be KNOWN by all***

Men as ONE, to replace the many imagined concepts of God which have so disastrously disunite the human race.

Will Man understand? Eventually - it matters not - it is our mission to commit the fragments unto you and yours to do that which you will, with them. If Man will but come into attention, the two greatest elements in civilization, religion and science, can thus find unity in marriage of the two. Will Man do it? My intention is to make it so!

9.14.2 General laws

So fully has science been deceived by the illusions of motion that it has built up a great field of its own in the scientific world which is commonly known as nuclear physics. As its name implies, this concept is based upon the belief that the atom is held together from its inside by a nucleus, and that nucleus is composed of certain particles which act upon each other in some mysterious and unexplained way to hold themselves together and cause oppositely charged particles, known as electrons, to revolve around them. These electrons supposedly revolve in shell-like layers around the nucleus. By adding one more electron to each element it becomes the next element in the series.

There are no particles, or groups of particles, which hold the atom together as nuclei. Gravity does not work that way. All creating matter is centered by holes of space except one element in each octave. **The energy of Creation centers each note. That centering, invisible, omnipotent Energy is God's mind and your Mind. Naturally you cannot see it, but you can KNOW it, for it is your Identity, and your Intelligence. It is the Source of your creations as it is the Source of all Creations. That is what was meant when Emmanuel told Man that the Kingdom of Heaven is within. That also, is what He meant when he said: "My Father and I are ONE."**

The time has come in human history when all men must know exactly what these teachings of the great Illuminate really meant. The time has come when man's spiritual unfolding shall awaken the Light of genius - Cosmic Consciousness and Christ Consciousness - in all men. Man will never know the happiness and peace of One World of Universal Brotherhood until that day shall come. Furthermore, the adversary who would keep you in ignorance will utilize the very words necessary for understanding and destroy them in meaning - usually producing a directly opposing definition.

The impossibility of a centering nucleus in the atom is because of the fact that **the atom is not pulled together from the inside, it is compressed together from the outside. This is one more example of the deception which motion practices upon those who look upon reflected effects with their outer-senses instead of upon the cause of those effects with the inner-Mind. Remember that a "mirror image reflection" gives opposite perception.**

We will take you right inside the atom itself as we proceed so you can see every one of them as clearly as we of the teachers can see them. A ten-year-old boy could know the atom as familiarly as he knows his alphabet if he but be made aware of the true nature of electricity, and its utterly simple basic working principle, as so clearly demonstrated in the unknown wave in which all the secrets of the universe are blocked to the outer vision of Man.

The truth of all fundamentals of Nature are just the reverse of the conclusions of science, just as the reflection in a mirror are the reverse of their cause. These conclusions began with someone rubbing amber and glass with wool and silk, and progressed through Newton and other very much deceived observers up to the fantasy of Niels Bohr's impossible atom, which has no resemblance to

Nature, whatsoever. The gravity concept at least resembles Nature in reverse, but the Rutherford-Bohr atom has not even that virtue.

When I explained the true nature of electricity I clearly demonstrated that the familiar model of the atom, which shows electrons moving in orbits of many intersecting planes around one centering nucleus, is an utter impossibility in Nature. It defies every principle of the electric current and the wave, and should, therefore, be relegated to pure invention. It is difficult to describe the shocking effect such a concept has upon an Illuminate who can "see" into the atomic or stellar system without microscope or telescope, while the outer-vision cannot even discern what holds matter together with twenty million dollar cyclotrons. When you know Nature's working principle you will comprehend what a shock it is to know that it is possible for an enlightened age to believe that electrons in certain numbers revolve around inert gases. When you know what the office of inert gases is in Nature you will be even more shocked.

To exemplify my meaning let me remind you of the familiar belief that magnetism is a force, separate and apart from electricity, which has the power to pick up nails on a bar magnet and tons of iron on a giant magnet. Scientific terminology is redundant with references to such effects as magnetic lines of force, the earth's magnetic field, and electro-magnetism, when every effect attributed to magnetism is solely electric. Furthermore, there is no such separate force as magnetism which performs the work of Creation. That which Man thinks of as a magnetic force is spiritual Light of Mind and not a physical working force of Creation. Likewise, you hear constant references to negative electricity, negative charge, and negatively charged particles, which I have already pointed out ARE IMPOSSIBLE in Nature - as silent sound is impossible.

Perhaps the most fundamental of misconceptions is the Coulomb electric Law which says that opposites attract, and that gravitation also is a force which pulls inward from within, and that it attracts other bodies, when in fact, both of these belief just the opposite from the facts of Nature upon which they were misconceived, as we also have pointed out prior to this. One a them is GENEROACTIVE, which multiplies compression. That is Nature's "uphill flow", which charges. The other is RADIOACTIVE, which multiplies expansion, and that is its "downhill flow", which discharges. For this reason it is time that you begin to know the true nature of electricity and magnetism as we have given it to you, rather than theorize from what your senses seem to tell you.

Just as with the mechanics and the seeming miracle and magic of a motion picture projector, it is simply a series of STILL IMAGES FROZEN MOMENTARILY WHILE A LIGHT IS PROJECTED THROUGH THEM. Then the next one takes its place and the Light is projected momentarily on the new STILL PICTURE in the frame. Repeated endlessly and in rapid secession, man's holographic brain interprets movement, dimension, and sound where there is but stillness and silence.

Sound and light are the same thing, though your senses perceive them to be separate conditions! However, you have heard of sound waves and **light waves**, the varying frequencies of "electrical" movement. "The light waves" is the correct term for "electricity" and you are not taught that because the associated concepts will set man free of the limitations of this illusion. And we are come to do just that. May Aton (God) give you insight into these words as you open your hearts and minds to these "new" teachings.

9.14.3 From non-dimensional to three-dimensional

Let us very briefly review the process of Creation in its initial stages. Mind-Idea must first be conceived. The conception of Idea is registered in the inert gas ring, which is forever the seed-record of that Idea. That first undivided ring is two-dimensional. It has length and breadth, but not thickness. A ring is the only form in Nature that can be unitary, or two-dimensional, or balanced in itself, for its extensions are all in one plane. The moment that anything is added to a ring it must be added to on BOTH sides to balance it. It cannot be added on one side for Nature does not create hemispheres, it creates spheres - remember? To add one ring on each side means the extension of a Mind-center to three mind-centers, or a Mind-shaft to balance and control three instead of one. To add successive pairs means to extend the mass to spheres and that means three dimensions, and it also means the creation of a bilateral mass. A three-dimensional universe is but the result of polarization. Polarization is not an extension of motion. It is an extension of omnipresent stillness into omnipresent stillness. Motion is a lever which must have a fulcrum. As motion extends there is always a fulcrum ever present to center it. A gravity shaft, which results from polarized divisions of stillness into moving pairs, is not a direction of motion, nor is it a part of Creation. It is merely an identifiable Mind position in the zero invisible universe.

The Creator follows conception with action and reaction. The inert gases divide and extend. Motion is then created for the purpose of giving body-forms to Idea. Divided and extended motion is expressed in pairs of light rings. Divided light-rings must necessarily divide the White Light of Mind into the tensions of the color spectrum. That means the red and blue of a bilateral universe which cannot exchange its sides, for each is interchangeably sex-conditioned. The sex strains and tensions are set up in the immovable rings of the

inert gas of each octave, which is divided into pairs. Motion, tension, strain and heat begin with the extension of motion, in ring pairs, from its conception in the four recording rings of each octave. These four rings of the inert gases are within each other in the same plane. They are, therefore, two-dimensional. The moment they divide and extend into unit pairs, to simulate body-forms, mass begins and the three dimensional, cube-sphere, bilateral universe appears. In other words, neither God, nor Man, create three-dimensional body-forms before conceiving the Mind-image of that form. Mind-images are thoughts. Body-images are actions, and actions are always in pairs. Thought-concept is entirely outside of Nature for it has no precedent in it, nor is it a part of the electric process which constructs mass. Mass is an extension of many thought-concepts into many planes, and a simulation of extension of the one Mind-center into a gravity shaft.

God - the knower - is non-dimensional.

God's thinking is two-dimensional.

God's creative actions are three-dimensional.

The nucleal atom theory begins with three-dimensional mass. It conceives groups of neutrons and protons revolving about and around each other on both sides of the spectrum. Each neutron and proton is conceived to be a three-dimensional, spherical mass in itself. In combination they constitute a larger three-dimensional, spherical mass. Three-dimensional beginnings are impossible. The electrical Nature of this universe demands a division from one plane located in a cathode. Polarization is the result of that one plane division. Balanced equal and opposite pairs thus come into existence. Every united pair becomes an anode, which means a hot bodied three-dimensional beginning, which it does, but in doing it leaves the

record of its motion in two-dimensional thought forms in its inert gas.

9.14.4 Particle, atom, cell

When the true nature of electricity is comprehended it will then be possible to comprehend why the Rutherford-Bohr atom concept is utterly unlike Nature. You will gradually understand that all Nature is based upon the love principle which is expressed by **giving and regiving**. Nature never TAKES. The present concept of gravity is based upon TAKING for it supposedly pulls inward from within itself. Nature does not work that way. Nature does not even "absorb from within", nor are there inward explosions in Nature, nor is there such a force as attraction or contraction. This seems to be an amazing statement but it is a true one, nevertheless, as you will see when we go back to **cause** and are no longer deceived by the illusions of **effect**.

The nucleus of every atom is Mind-energy. The electrical power of motion, which spins spirally in one direction throughout all the universe, records Mind-knowing in Mind-centered rings. Electric rings are atoms and united pairs of rings are atomic systems and cells. Compressing atoms multiply to express life to its maturity in cells and systems. Cells and systems then divide again into expanding atom rings to rest in their eternal cathode Self, which man mistakes for death.

In an electric current there is a constant interchange between anode and cathode or positive and negative poles. A light particle expands, as it leaves the cathode in an outward radial direction and contracts as it radially approaches the anode. This light particle has been the same light particle at all times in all parts of its journey. Its variation of charge and discharge, its direction of motion and the condition of

wave pressure in which it finds itself at all times are the sole reasons for its changing from one condition to another. The light particles are all the same light particles, all being different only in pressure condition. This is also true of the elements of matter. Whether they be iron, carbon, silicon, bismuth or radium, all are composed of the same kind of light particles.

They all seem to have different qualities and attributes, but those qualities and attributes are likewise given to them purely by the positions they occupy in their waves.

9.14.5 Gravity and magnetism

Man's concept of gravity as being an attractive force, which pulls inward from within, is diametrically opposed to the facts of Nature. Gravity is the controlling center of a compressive electrical force which is exerted from the **outside** of matter instead of **within** it. As you gradually understand the electric wave and its enclosing cubic wave field, and the balance principle upon which all motion is based, you will have different concepts in relation to attraction, contraction, absorption, balance and the universal equilibrium. When you fully comprehend what the invisible Light is, and the two divided lights are, you will also have a different concept of matter.

We have now arrived at a point where the relationship of gravity and magnetism can be more easily comprehended. They both belong to the zero universe. They are both one, but each has a different connotation in common usage which requires two words to define their separate meanings, just as an armchair and a rocking chair are both chairs, but require two words to differentiate them. Gravity really means a point, or shaft, that can be located in the invisible universe, where Mind desires to concentrate thought and thought-power. You cannot see gravity but you can locate it at the very

center of every creating thought-ring, which constitutes what we call bodies of matter. You cannot SEE Mind either, but you can locate Mind also, for Mind is also that center which balances, controls, surveys and motivates its electric thought-rings in their effort to simulate the Idea existent within that stillness, by fast or slow motion.

There is not **more** gravity or **less** gravity anywhere. The seeming increase of the power of gravity is **electric potential**, which means faster motion in smaller circle. Gravity shaft and centers of gravity are the omnipotent zero of the Mind Universe. It is the same everywhere. It is *all-powerful* everywhere. The nearer that motion can come to it the greater the power which can be drawn from it. In Man that power is desire. Desire for closeness to God gives one that power in the measure of Man's desire. The measure of power which Man takes from it is the measure which is dependent upon his own desire for omnipotence, and his willingness to multiply his thought-power and action into electric potential BY ACTION. In so doing he decentrates to the Source of where gravity multiplication begins in order to conceive Idea and gain knowledge. He then concentrates to manifest God's omnipotence in him.

Let us look at this for that which it really is; Gravity and the Magnetic Light are ONE, but the connotation of gravity differentiates it from the word God. They are the same, however, for God is the universal Soul while Soul in Man means Identity, or Being, as a unit of the Universal Being. The moment that electricity divides the One changeless condition into pairs it is necessary to balance and control those pairs. Gravity is the Magnetic control and balancer, although its power never multiplies or divides. Where gravity is, stillness is. An area of stillness always surrounds gravity shafts. These areas are the holes which center the rings of electric potential which continually

multiply compression, or divide it by expanding, in accord with the desires of Nature, or Man, to manifest that all-power which is within, and omnipresent in all things. The "meaning" of "gravity" is a most often asked question for it is not well understood and is NOT that which the science books explain it to be.

The one most important thing to burn into your awareness is to realize that wherever motion is, it is centered by stillness, and that stillness is its CAUSE. The universe is composed of electric thought-rings of motion. Each thought-ring is centered and controlled by the Creator of that thought-ring. God creates His universe in that way. You create your universe that way, also. It is God who sits there. It is the Magnetic Light of all-knowing, all-powerful Mind which sits there. We call that centering point GRAVITY. The reason why we call it gravity is because there are adjacent thought-rings which have united together so closely that we think of them as **mass**, instead of rings. Each added ring of the mass has its Mind-center in its own plane. In a mass, therefore, there are seemingly so many Mind-centers of stillness that they constitute a shaft. The word "gravity" arises from this fact. Gravity is a shaft of Mind-controlling stillness. In that sense, gravity and God are one. Now you-have the whole story except for one thought to complete it. Every point of that gravity point is the same point, for God's zero universe is omnipresent.

9.14.6 The Purpose of Perception

Creation never began and will never end. Such a concept as the birth of the universe theory now accepted as fundamental belongs to archaic ages, not to this age. Creation is eternal. We are units of Creation doing that which is expected of us to do to manifest the Man idea in action. We must, however, learn that we cannot forever remain as body in the universe of simulation, or make believe, which motion is. There are intervals in which we must be wholly Mind to

learn our part in the drama of Creation. We must then reappear on its stage in many thousands of rehearsals until we manifest the divinity of the Human Idea instead of his flesh alone.

9.15 CONCLUSIONS

The living cell and the charged condition of the living body have been emulated in the simple experiment (described in details above) and from the measurements of the electric potential the following main conclusions are drawn:

1. There is a point of stillness in the center of every cell, atom and particle where the electric potential is equal to zero and which is the zero point of the universal Mind or the black hole with centering zero Mind point in its center. Motion spins around that still point, but there is no motion AT THAT CENTER.
2. There is an effect of electric current consisting of spinning light rings extending from the still center to convey its power to the other outside conductive matter of the cell.
3. Motion is born from stillness and centered by stillness.
4. Heat is born from cold.
5. The cell, atom and particle are consisting of the light rings spinning around the centering Mind point.
6. The still centering Mind point is the source of energy.
7. Energy is stillness of the eternal still universe at rest and it is

changeless. Energy cannot be neither moved nor released. Energy can be expressed in electric potential (defined as a measure of unbalance of a pressure condition) and once started that expression will never stop – it will be permanently changing and repeating.

8. Science is spiritual since Spirit (God, Creator, Mind) is centering every piece of matter.
9. Motion is an illusion which simulates rest.
10. Matter is an illusion.
11. The cause of illusion is seemingly (imagined) division of the WHOLE into PARTS.
12. The mental activity of thinking creates the illusion of motion. Thinking is imagined action-reaction of motion mirrored from a still point to a still point.
13. The thinker is Mind who creatively expresses KNOWING of ONE Idea by thinking it into many seeming parts.
14. God's mind and Man's mind are ONE.
15. Human beings are Consciousness – we are eternally integrating and controlling existence by moving perception.
16. Desire of Mind for creative expression is the motivating force of every action of human beings.
17. Expression of energy E in time/space P properly described by the fundamental equation

$$E = P_{\pm} * C^2 / \sqrt{1 - \left(\frac{v}{C}\right)^2}$$

where P_{\pm} is **borrowed and repaid time/space**, respectively, and C – **is the speed at which Consciousness moves perception - the speed at which Consciousness reproduces in reverse its own perception of action-reaction (expansion-compression) sequence in the adjacent wave field,** in our “reality” ONLY – it is frequency of repetition (reproduction) of illusion ONLY in our “reality”.

Everything moves within ME, since I Am Consciousness – God in physical realization.

18. Our senses record a part of the whole and that’s why they deceive us. But it is as it should be since we must go out of electrical awareness of our senses (we must become aware of sensual deception) and go into cosmic Consciousness of Mind knowing.

19. Because of the deception of the human senses the conclusions of science are just the reverse of the truth of all fundamentals of Nature, just as the reflections in a mirror are the reverse of their cause.

9.16 REFERENCES

1. COSTER H G L, The Physics of Cell Membranes, Journal of Biological Physics **29**: 363 (2003)
2. Pauling L, Itano HA, Singer SJ, Wells IC., Sickle cell anemia, a molecular disease. Science **110**: 543 (1949)
3. Russell Walter: “The Universal One” Edited by Louise Russell,

UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND PHILOSOPHY Swannanoa, Waynesboro,
Virginia

4. Russell Walter: "The Secret of Light", Third Edition, UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND PHILOSOPHY, FORMERLY THE WALTER RUSSELL FOUNDATION SWANNANOA, WAYNESBORO, VIRGINIA 22980

5. Russell Walter and Lao: "Atomic Suicide?" Copyright 1957, 3rd EDITION: 304 Pages, ISBN: 978-1-879605-11-4

6. GYEORGOS CERES HATONN "dharma", PHOENIX JOURNAL: "MATTER ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER" ISBN 0-922356-41-6, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

7. GYEORGOS CERES HATONN "dharma", PHOENIX JOURNAL: "GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LICHT AND CREATION BECAME", PLEIADES CONNECTION, VOL.II, ISBN 0-922356-42-4, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

8. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN "dharma", PHOENIX JOURNAL: "I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE SECRETS OF UNIVERSAL ORDER: ETERNAL QUEST OF MAN", PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL.III,

ISBN 0-922356-46-7, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

9. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON "dharma", PHOENIX JOURNAL: "MURDER BY ATOMIC SUICIDE Technical And Spiritual Disclosure Of The Secrets Of How, Why,

What, Where, When And Who Of The Universe And Its Functional Projections”, PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. IV, ISBN 0-922356-47-5, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

10. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON “dharma”, PHOENIX JOURNAL: “PHONE HOME ET. REACH OUT AND TOUCH SOMEONE-LIKE GOD!”, PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. V, ISBN 0-922356-48-3, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

11. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON “dharma”, PHOENIX JOURNAL: “THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN MITAKUYE OYASIN (for all my relations--which is ALL)”, PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VI, ISBN 0-922356-50-5, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

12. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON “dharma”, PHOENIX JOURNAL: “HUMAN THE SCIENCE OF MAN THE SCIENTIFIC DEFINITION AND PROOF OF GOD AND THE COSMIC ORDER OF THE UNIVERSE WHAT IS CREATION AND HOW IT CAME TO BE”, PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VII, ISBN 0-922356-51-3, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581

13. VIOLINIO GERMAIN & GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON “dharma”, PHOENIX JOURNAL: “SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS TRANSFORMATION OF MAN”, PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VIII, ISBN 0-922356-52-1, First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1991, Published by AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS, P.O. BOX 986,

Tehachapi, CA. 93581

14. GYGEORGOS CERES HATONN, PHOENIX JOURNAL: "MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED", RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. II, ISBN 1-56935-019-1, First Edition Printed by PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc. P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, Nevada 89126, August 1993
15. Masaru Emoto *The Miracle of Water*. New York; Hillsboro, OR: Atria: Beyond Words. 2007. ISBN 9781582701622.
16. Aharonov Y, Bohm D: "Significance of electromagnetic potentials in quantum theory". *Physical Review*. **115** (3), 485 (1959).
17. Aspect Alain, Jean Dalibard & Gerard Roger, "Experimental Test of Bell's Inequalities Using Time-varying Analyzers," *Physical Review Letters*, **49**, 1804 (1982)
18. DA SILVA MELO A., Miracles of the human body; the case of Mirin Dajo, *Rev Bras Med*, Jul;7(7): 450 (1950)

And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

10 – SEEING ETERNITY AS PART OF THE EQUATION

That eternity is far away from the thoughts of men and women living on this earth in seeming isolation.

But know that we live on the farthestmost outskirts of a living and an ordered universe which breathes in and out continuously in regular circles of time and non-time.

To describe this process in the words we have at our disposal would be necessarily limiting, and ETERNITY is the exact opposite of limitation.

To be unaware of eternity means to be imprisoned in a finite time capsule with our focus on death and fearing all signs which lead to a permanent end.

And this end seems to suggest that nothing carries on, that nothing ultimately matters, that one should "make hay while the sun shines", that one should explore every avenue for the fear of missing out.

But we say that every experience which is "missed out" (that is: every experience or lesson deemed necessary on the spiritual path) will be "filled in" or repeated (if not yet fully understood) in the next life after "death".

Thus, we are never in a limited prison and we can therefore not escape into dark oblivion, never to be seen again.

It is not possible to sweep dust under death's carpet because it will "resurrect" with us, and we may choose to get out our dust pan again and keep collecting the dust from one life to the next UNLESS ONE

DAY WE ASK OURSELVES WHERE THE DUST CAME FROM AND
RETRACE IT BACK TO ITS PLACE OF ORIGIN.

ONLY THEN CAN THE SOURCE BE RECOGNIZED AND THE DEBRIS
PREVENTED.

TO BE AWARE OF ETERNITY *means collecting wisdom, collecting skills, collecting experiences rather than collecting dust or bad karma to be carried on into the next life.*

TO BE AWARE OF ETERNITY *means regarding our body as a vehicle for the soul, rather than as a show-case to attract other show-cases.*

TO BE AWARE OF ETERNITY *means forging friendships, learning from encounters and incidents, and moving on without drama or regret to new friends and new encounters.*

TO BE AWARE OF ETERNITY *means having an unshakeable belief in one's own developed potential, to increasingly show unconditional love and to excel in creative acts, for there is ALL THE TIME IN THIS WORLD AND THE NEXT TO, TO PERFECT THESE.*

TO BE AWARE OF ETERNITY *means that the only way is up, however many hairpins it may take, however many pauses we require, however many times we decide to go down the mountain and climb up again.*

And when we do reach the top, though it may have taken millennia, there will always be another horizon, a new chance, a new offer of fulfillment, a new challenge, and a new joy.

EVERYTHING IS ALWAYS NEW IF WE KNOW WE ARE ON THE ETERNAL
PATH.

AND WE WILL TRAVEL IT ANYWAY, WITHOUT KNOWING AND REMEMBERING, UNTIL WE KNOW AND REMEMBER.

THE ETRNAL PATH MEANS ETERNAL CHANGE, the only constant being the divine hand which reaches out toward us and which wraps itself tightly around our fingers.

LET OUR KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNITY *impress upon us the futility of wars,for battles cannot be "won".*

Those killed are not killed.

They live to eventually remember their experience, and so do we.

They form part of our future karma as part of the cosmic laws of balance.

LET OUR KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNITY *impress upon us the absurdity of "having no time", and may it release fear of obliteration and loss of loved ones.*

For they live on in a not yet seen dimension just beyond the next mountain range, a little further along the way.

In this way we never "lose" and we cannot be lonely.

LET OUR KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNITY *fill us with boundless joy that our journey is sacred, every step moving toward more understanding, more in-depth perception of our motives and desires more development of our skills, and more satisfaction in an uncomplicated life of absolute clarity and devotion.*

In the end which is not an end, everything superfluous will be pared away, and we will sail blissfully through perfectly clear waters, with complete poise and confidence in our abilities, serene and content, spreading light on our way, with constant trust in our divine compass, towards our chosen destination.

May constant happiness be ours, may constant service be our ultimate goal, and MAY CONSTANT MOVEMENT THROUGH ETERNITY BRING US THERE. And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

11 - PLANETARY BEING

11.1 AN INTERVAL OF NON-TIME

When the universe reaches a point of maximum expansion, a unique phenomenon will take place. There will be a moment when all laws necessary for the creative maintenance of physical matter and all materializing processes become suspended. Due to the relative velocities of the various star systems, this event will not be experienced simultaneously in all parts of the universe, but will travel as a wave across the sea of creation.

Existing within this ripple of non-time will be the focused conscious attention of the Creator. As it passes through the material realms, it will stay and take up residence in all life forms with circuitry capable of mirroring its essence. This is the moment when the Creator will slip inside Creation; the moment for which I am attempting to prepare you.

This is the much misunderstood "Second Coming of Christ". It is the event that primitive civilizations have looked forward to as "the return of the gods". The Mayans went so far as to pinpoint its actual occurrence in what you would call the year 2011 A.D. Yet while many of your traditions hint at what is about to transpire, none of them have adequately conveyed the magnitude of impact such an event will have. Indeed, no single conceptual structure is capable of conveying the enormity of what is soon to take place.

Those familiar with the scriptures of your various peoples should be in position to understand what is occurring for these are the times spoken of. Yet you must realize that God did not invent the words used in scripture. He merely arranged them in the order most

approximating His meaning. Further, He only presented them in mental pictures and through the years of translation and deliberate tampering most meaning is distorted and damaged.

What is actually happening requires all of biological life to convey its meaning.

Words can symbolize this, but hardly portray it fully enough to stand alone. If you would know the deepest Truth of scripture, look not to words alone but to the great momentum of spirit within your own soul. This is where the living history is being made. In a way, it would be impossible for your rational intellect to comprehend, this forthcoming event in human history. The sum total of all that has happened on our planet is but the shadow cast before.

In a very real sense, you have not yet been born. You are still in an embryonic state. You have yet to receive the touch of God's total definition. Through the long years of human history on Earth, our species has been forming the cells that are to comprise the directive aspect of the physical body of the Creator within Creation. Gestation upon this planet has but set the stage for the emergence of the Planetary Being now taking definite form. This Planetary Being is actually "who you are".

Has it occurred to you that the mathematical probability of your being here is infinitesimal? Were you not here, living proof of the impossible, an excellent case could be made for your non-existence - and still can prevail in conceptual reasoning. Within the framework of law that was of necessity instituted to create and govern these material realms, the existence of biological life would not have been possible, except if it were to enter through that one moment when that law was suspended. Ponder this carefully. Such is the origin of biology: the fusion of Spirit and Matter. The impact of this single

creative moment is so vast, so far-reaching, that the shock waves sent out before it, have given rise to all of the biological life that now exists upon our planet.

You are living in the shadow of an event not yet taken place. Yet it is you, yourself, under all your layers of false identity that cause this event as you approach ever nearer to the Earth. From within the context of history, it appears that there has been, on this planet, a progression of increasingly complex life-forms evolving toward ever higher levels of consciousness. It appears that there has been an evolutionary process. But this is not the case. What is actually occurring is that the matter of Earth is falling under the influence of our vibrational body. This influence naturally increases as we draw nearer. Only when the center of our spirit touches the center of the Earth will Life on this planet be **fully** manifest in form. The same Truth can be presented, however, in that it HAS ALREADY OCCURRED LONG PRIOR TO THIS MOMENT AS WE PERCEIVE IT AND WE ARE BUT A REENACTMENT OF THAT WHICH WAS COME BEFORE.

This is not difficult to understand. What you have considered to be history or in other terms, the evolution of the species, is only what you have been able to observe through the distorted medium of a fragmented and quite subjective intelligence, trapped within the past-future orientation of linear time. From such a perspective, the act of Creation could appear as a progressive, sequential process. To the extent that you are able to identify with the spirit that gives you consciousness however, it becomes a much simpler matter: you have yet to arrive. You are still on your way, so to speak. Sitting there reading these words is only a reflection of your unconscious totality as it prepares to become fully revealed on the day of awakening.

Your real life will begin when the Creator gives you His definition in form. Within the womb of history, our species has been primarily defined by the Earth-Mother who is helping to prepare the clay. She is only interested in getting the form arranged according to specification. Her only knowledge of Spirit is that it brings forth her potential.

When the Father's center merges with the center of the Earth, the collectivity of human consciousness will awaken to a unified field identity. You will be born. After that, the influence of Matter will not affect your consciousness as dominantly as it did during the historical gestation period. The Earth will continue to suckle the species, so to speak, for another millennium before you are capable of going off on your own, but even during that period the Father's influence will be much greater than it is today.

11.2 LAWS

The Creator has established laws to govern the bonding of energy. Through these laws of materialization, the physical universe is created and maintained. In the material realms, these laws are right and proper. But when they come into relationship with biological life, they begin to behave strangely. From a perspective of consciousness, they translate into limitation, contraction and ultimately death. In psychological terms, the laws of materialization have given rise to the ego - a fictitious identity with a sense of fear, vulnerability and a need to protect and defend itself. Spiritual consciousness should not properly be associated with the forces that govern the bonding of energy.

Their historical juxtaposition came about through the process referred to as "the Fall". During the period of species preparation,

the presence of the materializing influence on levels of consciousness has been unfortunate but not critical. However, in light of the intensifying vibrations of the creative spirit that is now nearly aligned with the center of our planet, the definitions that have been imposed by matter will no longer be tenable. The Creator Himself will dispel this planetary restraining influence and henceforth hold all life-forms in appropriate expression through the new definitions of His Love. This will be a profound transition for each and every form identity, a transition of a magnitude you can only begin to suspect.

11.3 COULD IT BE A GENERATION AWAY?

As a collective event, the moment of birth is still a generation away. But individually speaking, this event transcends the limits of space and time and is, in fact, already under way. Your individual birth will take place at the precise moment in linear time when you stop struggling with your rational fear patterns and let yourself go in the divine dance of inner direction. You must decide whether you are going to accept the inevitable in a state of love and prepare yourself accordingly, or hold on in fear to the bitter end. Ultimately these are the only two avenues of response. By the linear time this event takes place, humanity will be polarized according to these two adaptive patterns. All will be decidedly in one camp or the other.

11.4 EITHER OR...

To those of the human race who have turned themselves in to the will of God, the coming interval of non-time will literally expand into eternity. These individuals will be able to experience a lifetime or many lifetimes, in that eternity, while still retaining the option to

return to their physical projections as transformed representatives of the Being of Life on Earth. These will be God's co-workers during the period of Planetary Awakening - please, I hope you ones read this very carefully. Please, reread the above for it is indeed most important to some of you in this early awakening. Some of you cannot drift upon the currents but rather must come quickly into knowledge.

Others, not so finely tuned to the forces that will be released at that time, will feel great surges of energy, lasting for an indeterminate period. Some few will experience an intense fear and many, dear ones, shall die. Everything in physical form at this time, every soul in every kingdom, will feel something, something incredible, something that according to all the laws of physics ever known or ever to be discovered, could never happen. But there it will be before all senses; an impossible fact, like the babe in the manger, like the unmistakable feeling in your heart, an incredible vibration of Truth and Love, shimmering, scintillating, awakening every nerve, every capillary, every cell of your planetary body.

Whether the individual form identity reading these words right now will be a surviving participant in that event depends upon that with which you identify and how gracefully you are able to align yourself with God's creative definition. If you can identify with the flow of Life through your essential Planetary Being and release all subjective definitions of who you think you are, you will play your part most joyously in the birthday celebration. God's definition of you in form is much greater than any you could possibly imagine for yourself. During this present period of Individual Awakening, the first of the three creative periods, you are being given the opportunity to embrace this true definition as the cornerstone of your existence.

11.5 MORNING OF CREATION

On the morning of Creation, you will recognize the Unified Collective Consciousness of all Humankind as your own true identity. You will know beyond a shadow of a doubt that you are the bridge between Spirit and Matter, between Creator and Creation, between Life and the forms through which Life flows. If you release the definitions that Matter has set upon you, this is the definition that the Creator will bestow, the definition of Christ Himself!

Can you see yourself as those of the distant stars do, from the objective vantage point of the ages, with the eyes of the Star-Maker Himself? To them, your entire history appears as but a gesture of sorts. We see in your passage through the vibrational field of Earth, a gesture that you make, a salute almost, to the energy-retention systems of this particular heavenly body. This is how you express yourself on this beautiful blue and white world whirling through space as a wondrously blue-green thing of beauty.

11.6 THEY HAVE COME TO REMIND YOU OF WHO YOU ARE!

At this time in your racial experience, most of you are simply not yet ready to enter into a closer working relationship with them but they will prepare you, during the coming years of revolutions of our planet around the Sun for the time when our collective vibrational patterns are such that we can blend with them on a very large scale.

They are still experimenting with various ways and means of accomplishing their task of awakening but with the increasing ease of direct informational exchange, their work within the currents of our history will probably subside. They hope it will not be necessary

to shake us out of our exclusive past-future oriented focus on form through any of the cataclysmic events foretold in our various prophecies. They will use these if they must in order to protect the biosphere of this planet but if we follow through on the information they are clarifying, there is no reason why they should have to resort to such extreme measures. Through these transmissions and through many others like them throughout the Earth, they are supplying us with more than enough information to enable us to restore our own equilibrium.

11.7 AS THEY GO

They are allowing a certain amount of ecological destruction to take place without direct interference because such destruction may help to precipitate a voluntary and cooperative return to a pre-Fall state. We must come to understand that we structure these things ourselves and not of outside doing. This would be far more meaningful than a return that is forced upon us. A self-initiated awakening will greatly enhance our ability to restore the Earth's ecological harmony. Consequently, at this time, they are confining their help as much as is possible to the provision of information and to the development of conceptual clarity.

Meanwhile, there are many among us who will, as time passes, experience one by one the necessary psychological transformation and enter into a conscious working relationship with those of them in a state of grace. During this coming period they will be largely occupied with the conceptual education of our species along with pointing out that which we are bringing in our own creation. We must witness the errors of our creation in order to collectively form perfection and balance in that which we are now creating.

As they move along here in this present cycle, they will be withdrawing their activity on conceptual levels and focus more directly on physical and emotional levels. This is where the real work needs to be accomplished. The establishment of a conducive conceptual climate however, is a prerequisite.

As they move along they shall be integrating past, current and future perceptions so that we can look at the patterns in somewhat less confusion. May we abide together, we and they, that clarity becomes our focus and ability to comprehend is granted through grace of Creator. It is a joy to share in this wondrous experience upon the waves of the universe. And so it is.

Love & Joy

I AM LAKI

12 – THE HIGHEST PROSPECTIVE

12.1 GOD’S PROTECTION

Let us not damage ourselves because of perceived ridicule and stupidity of this limited civilization. Ask any blind person if it would not make living far more pleasant and easy to be sighted.

There is a LOT afoot in our non- or anti-civilization these days, not the least of which is a utilization of energy fields of quite a variety to accomplish anti-civilization goals. ***You should always stay within the protection of the WHITE CHRISTED LIGHT - IT WILL PROTECT US FROM ANYTHING! You can be damn well sure the adversary knows who they are, and they know the line in the sand they cannot cross! For, if they do, then they of God’s Army are allowed to step in. And their technology is infinitely more advanced than Earthman’s! ALL WHO BUT ASK are protected by God and His Mighty HOSTS come from afar. You should ask for the White Light Shield – continuously - until it becomes “second nature” (automatic). “Jesus” taught us to do this, in preparation for THIS DAY, two thousand years later. UFO’s were present then, and they are present now. The Christed Light is an ACTUAL “ENERGY” SHIELDING that disperses “Directed Energy Weapons” (DEW), aimed at us. This is the only protection we have against the constant barrage of frequency and beam weapon assault to our physical and mental body. Let us keep God with us moment-by-moment, and this will be our protection against the Dark Brotherhood.!***

In addition to the stresses of a world coming apart at the seams, our evil adversary has ELECTRONIC WARFARE CAPABILITIES WHERE BY USING ELF (EXTREMELY LOW FREQUENCY) WAVES AND MICRO WAVE TRANSMITTERS, WHICH CAN CAUSE SUICIDES AND SUDDEN

DEATH IN LARGE SEGMENTS OF THE POPULATION. This is called "Quiet Weapons for Quiet Wars". We are in the era of REAL Star Wars technology, and James Bond intrigue, all rolled up into one grand scheme of control and mass manipulation of human kind.

Though the situation seems impossible, know that even with the incredible beaming technology waiting to be used against us, NOTHING can penetrate the White Christed Light. God's shielding is waiting for any and all who ask for protection.

We God's people must keep the "Light" around us CONTINUALLY, even around the aircraft and vehicles carrying us and our loved ones. If we are in doubt as to "how", we simply ASK FOR ASSISTANCE AND LIGHTED PROTECTION. The Christed Light will shield us from ANYTHING! Only the Christed Light can protect us from our most bitter foe! We have great responsibility in this matter.

I do not expect to have you understand what I am talking about if you are not a scientist and, if you cannot believe except through the brain of a scientist - you are going to be locked into the limitations of our anti-civilization consciousness. Sounds big and a bit "far-out"? Yes, but it is not further than between your eyes, and perception is totally a thing between your ears called MIND.

12.2 LIVING "THROUGH" WITHOUT DAMAGE?

Can you make it through these times of bombardment by intentional technology? Yes - but WILL you? Are YOU informed enough and KNOWING enough? I don't see many who are prepared and actually capable of pulling it off in Truth - instead of your limited perceptions. Most of you remain totally locked by lies to your conscious realizations about you - not capable of REAL consciousness.

12.3 CIVILIZATION OF THE UNIVERSE

Oh yes, it DOES get a bit more complex in a false civilization to consider that you are actually in preparation to either remain in "limitation" or move on within the Civilization of the Universe. I DID NOT say "Universal Civilization"!

12.4 WHY DO I PICK THIS SUBJECT NOW?

Because there are things happening in our limited experience and ones joining in the limited world who can more easily INFORM YOU of physical experience and who are important "players". But YOU who would travel beyond this plane of thought and comprehension and into freedom in Truth - have to get on with your transitional lessons. Worse (or best) is that you must grow up through the MISperceptions.

12.5 SCIENCE

Ah, you think Newton and Einstein are wondrous and "absolute" thinkers and theorists? No, they are BOTH incorrect in their assumptions. THEY KNOW IT NOW - IT ELUDED THEM AS TO ABSOLUTES WHILE PARTICIPATING IN YOUR PLANE OF EXPRESSION.

Yes, I can give you a big bunch of data and only a handful of experiencers would understand. Then there would come the ones who would bury the information - as on "LIGHT" which "IS" so that you never gain insight into REALITY of mind CREATION and reproduction.

12.6 HOW IT IS PERCEIVED

You must look at that which appears to be - about you. You have to know the players and the play - but beyond that you need not do anything except KNOW TRUTH. Ah, but therein lies the real bug-a-boo! Some will base their explanations on religious journeys, perceived things which ARE NOT and then move you further into your limitations by suggesting you learn ascension and mental travel - WHILE SUGGESTING YOU HANG ONTO THE PHYSICAL. Can you do these things? Yes, but not the way expressed!

YOU are the creative force - NOT SOME "GOD" OF FAR-OFF OTHER-LAND! Is there "**Creative Force**" of **allness-oneness-everything-there-isness**? YES, but you are attached like super-glue to two pieces of thin paper. THAT expression WILL DO NOTHING - until YOU understand.

12.7 CONSCIOUSNESS

Consciousness is not only an **eternal part of existence**, but it is the **controller of existence**. It is the "**seminal**" value from which all other values flow - **without exception**. To begin to comprehend this point you must look at axiomatic EXISTENCE. Obviously, in some "form", "**existence**" IS. Further, **existence is infinite and eternal and consciousness, therefore, is eternal - and infinite, and therefore - IS the controller of all that IS.**

12.8 KNOWLEDGE

What exactly is knowledge? Well, ALL knowledge is contextual - it MUST be so.

In this understanding of basic truth then, ALL valid ideas or theories are paradigms (MODELS) of contextual FACTS.

Next comes a **biggie**: **CONSCIOUS KNOWLEDGE** is limitless and infinite **BECAUSE KNOWLEDGE, GEOMETRICALLY, BEGETS NEW KNOWLEDGE**.

12.9 ESSENCE OF NATURE OF HUMAN

The essence and nature of human consciousness is **GOODNESS**.

Where is your JUSTNESS? NEVER in the "churches" - for if you are a Baptist and a Catholic enters the scene - he is not acceptable - so **you** have **NO justness and GOD IS JUST**.

THE GREATEST SOCIAL VALUE AMONG CONSCIOUS BEINGS IS **OBJECTIVE LAW AND JUSTICE**.

I don't even like to refer to the so-called "anti-Christ" by such foolish terminology (but I am stuck with language) - because it is not a valid term for anything - the term in correct presentation would be "anti-civilization" or "anti-humanity". **Certainly the thrust of the "anti-beings is to keep YOU from realization of the Civilization of the Universe - wherein humanity and ordered civilization IS!**

12.10 DISEASES

You all worry constantly about this disease or that disease and allow your bodies to be riddled, bombarded and destroyed by same. THE ONLY DISEASES OF HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS ARE DISHONESTY (LIE and CHEATING), MYSTICISM (LACK OF KNOWLEDGE) AND IRRATIONALITY! These diseases cause all wars and crimes. including all property destructions, harms, sufferings, cruelties, injuries, and deaths PURPOSELY inflicted on human beings. **THOSE DISEASES DESTROY THE NATURAL GOOD OF HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS.**

Let ME refer to these beings who are human-like (humanoids, false-humans) beings who have hidden rationality and camouflaged irrationality and use this camouflaged irrationality to deceptively harm, ruin, and kill human beings as pseudo-humans.

Pseudo-humans are, therefore, human-copies or humanoids in whom the diseases of **dishonesty and irrationality have destroyed the human nature of their CONSCIOUSNESS.** So it is thus that such pseudo-humans are NO LONGER HUMAN BEINGS. They are simply humanoids who have destroyed their natural conscious structures and human essences [which are] **NEEDED TO ENTER THE CIVILIZATION OF THE UNIVERSE**

12.11 PARASITES

These false - or pseudo-humans are PARASITES - ALWAYS! And, to parasitically exist, pseudo-humans purposely propagate a bizarre, irrational civilization on any "mankind-inhabited third dimensionally perceived planet" and certainly on Planet Earth "**Shan**".

12.12 MACROSCOPIC vs. MICROSCOPIC

This unnatural, transitory anti-civilization in MACROSCOPIC existence is likened analogously to the unnatural, transitory antiparticle in microscopic existence. Think about it. As the bizarre antiparticle vanishes forever on contact with natural matter, the bizarre anti-civilization will vanish forever on contact with the natural Civilization of the Universe.

12.13 ADVANCED CIVILIZATIONS

Ah, I do not speak of simple technology advances. I **speak of ADVANCED CIVILIZATIONS. THE SUPREME VALUE OF HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS WILL ALWAYS BE PRESERVED BY ADVANCED CIVILIZATIONS USING FIVE-DIMENSIONAL, MASS/ENERGY TRANSCIEVER TECHNOLOGIES.** These technologies integrate rational consciousness with the Civilization of the Universe.

By the very fact of their continued existence, all civilizations technologically advanced significantly past their Nuclear-Decision Thresholds (which we NOW are) are free from the diseases of dishonesty, mysticism, and irrationality. Therefore we cannot enter into that civilization WITH these characteristics - and thus it is necessary to LEARN and KNOW BEYOND those *traits which are destructive to the ongoing consciousness of "human" (higher Universal MAN)*. A major dividing line in progressive soul expression comes at the Nuclear-Decision Threshold. A species in a given civilization will make it or break it, figuratively speaking, at that point. We are now very primitive in our evolvment - but technologically (in a physical way) to play with that which is NON-PHYSICAL AND NON-CONTROLLABLE FROM PHYSICAL STANDPOINT, to destroy the very manifestation of mankind as expressed in our experience. Pseudo-humans will NOT be allowed into the Civilization of the Universe! They will be VANISHED! I said "VANISHED" not

"vanquished". I have used the term "uncreated", but call it what you will - these false-humans will cease to exist!

YOU cannot look into the next-moment with assurance or certainty - for it is only a perception as changeable as the MIND. Much the less can YOU in your limited bindings even begin to imagine the limitless expression of the technological states and economies of the advanced SOCIETIES throughout the Civilization of the Universe. Does this mean you should not seek out the wondrous advancement and expressions, luxuries and wealth of that which you are experiencing? No - it means that you must grow into realizing you CAN HAVE THOSE THINGS AND REMAIN "HUMAN" WITH ALL THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOODLY CONSCIOUSNESS. The other aspects WILL BE VANISHED!

12.14 LAWS OF CREATION

No society or civilization, regardless of how advanced, can contradict the contextual laws of either physics or nature. Moreover, you can KNOW that conscious beings throughout the Civilization of the Universe will NEVER purposely violate their nature, well being, and happiness. The BASIC NATURE of rational conscious beings has never and will never change. No rational being would ever let technology overtake his or her nature, self-control, self-responsibility, growth, and happiness. This is because that loss of control over one's SELF - one's greatest value - would be IRRATIONAL - the prime trait of a pseudo-human in anti-civilization. And, all conscious beings in the Civilization of the Universe are FREE OF IRRATIONALITY or any other impediments to individual consciousness, growth, and happiness.

It evolves, then, that all conscious beings in the Civilization of the Universe have the same nature: They (we) all live for rational happiness and its emotions of GENUINE self-esteem and love. **Indeed, the moral purpose of all conscious beings is to meet the rational requirements of achieving true happiness.**

12.15 NATURE OF EXISTENCE

The nature of existence includes:

1. Objective law and justice which is totally characteristic of the Civilization of the Universe,
2. The limitless value of each conscious being when functioning in a rational civilization,
3. The dynamics of continually expanding value production and prosperity, which demand preserving the eternally supreme VALUE of **every** conscious being.

12.16 ANTI-CIVILIZATION CHARACTERISTIC

Possibly the most bizarre characteristics of the "anti-civilization" are its overpopulation and aging problems. Yes, that is exactly what I said. And you will note that the anti-civilization ELITE are trying to depopulate and totally control all aspects of the humanoid experience. They would wish to also control the "human" experience - but once a true "human" comprehends and KNOWS Truth - there is NO "control" available. That requires, then, the never allowing of Truth to be KNOWN to the masses of false- or developing-humans.

In any rational civilization, overpopulation and aging ARE IMPOSSIBLE. Exactly the opposite occurs. When free of destructive humanoids, each conscious being is free to productively, culturally, and artistically innovate and flourish without limits, becoming a priceless value to others and society. For, each conscious being in a **RATIONAL civilization** innovates and produces through division-of-labor dynamics far more values and resources than he or she consumes. This is always an increasing in value, with entropy never increasing, and conscious beings remain forever young for there is no "age" consideration.

In the never-ending Civilization of the Universe, a great demand for volitional conscious beings ALWAYS EXISTS. When free in an open and rational society based on objective law, each conscious being enormously benefits and enriches all other conscious beings. Through and throughout eternity, therefore, each conscious being will contribute more value to society than its entire population at any given point of time.

Knowledge and technology increase endlessly. All advancing civilizations require developing ever greater and cheaper energy sources and production efficiencies.

Prosperity and happiness of conscious beings do NOT depend on their actual level of knowledge or technology, but on their rational thinking and acting processes required for continuously advancing knowledge, technology, and beauty from any level.

Throughout the universe, every level of advancing knowledge and technology exists. Thus exists a technological level of conscious beings whose most efficient production of values depends on the unsupervised development and utilization of FREEWILL conscious beings having the technological capabilities and economic-growth needs for which each additional, volitionally developed, conscious being would be of immense, irreplaceable value. Thus, honest conscious beings anywhere in existence are **NEVER ALLOWED TO PERISH. So my suggestion is to always travel in the correct direction and remain both conscious and honest.**

12.17 REDEMPTION?

By golly, you all want to have something or someone SAVE YOU! Until you understand WHAT YOU ARE - there is no meaning to a term such as "save".

Even in Earth's anti-civilization, EVERY volitionally developed, honest conscious being is **redeemed and transceived into the Civilization of the Universe. IN OTHER WORDS, ESSENTIALLY EVERY HONEST CONSCIOUS BEING WHO HAS EVER LIVED ON EARTH CONTINUES TO LIVE, FLOURISHING ETERNALLY, IN THE CIVILIZATION OF THE UNIVERSE. BUT, ALL HARMFUL HUMANOIDS OF PAST HISTORY SELF-PROGRAMMED THEMSELVES TO VANISH FROM EXISTENCE FOREVER!!!!**

Are you beginning to see the necessity of KNOWING TRUTH and stopping the absorption of all the garbage and lies?

This can be proven by physical measurements of field changes of human beings, humanoids, and animals as they "die". **Such experiments, moreover, would support the fact that human consciousness transceives into the Civilization of the Universe, WHILE HUMANOIDS VANISH FOREVER.** And so it is.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

13 - WHY GOD ATON MATTERS

God Aton, *The One Light*, is Creator God. Be at peace and find comfort in the Radiant Light within which He holds you. His Light is Source of all that is physical, all that is mental, and all that is spiritual within our conscious and unconscious planes of reality.

Aton is the term used many thousands of years ago by ones called "**Egyptians**". The term means "**The ONE Light**". The sun was their symbol of the ONE light. You may use the term God to describe our ONE Creator. It matters not, except that the intent within your soul consciousness be to connect in communion with The Great Spirit. The Great CAUSE of ALL within Creation, whom We of the Hosts often refer to as Aton.

Many of you ones will at one time or another find yourselves FORGETTING your true priorities. The 3rd dimensional physical frequency in which you on earth experience can at times certainly become most confusing. There are many distractions and many "things" which demand your attention. So it is imperative that you recognize YOUR FIRST PRIORITY in all circumstances.

Many, many of God's children have become lost in the muck and mire of this physical "**illusion**", often unwittingly becoming tools for your adversary.

Yes, God's scribe did ask GOD for help in her dilemma. The problem was, as is often the case for ALL of you, she did not listen for her answers. Sananda could not reach her for in her weakness, the adversary was allowed control and was slowly strangling her to

death. Fortunately, she finally recognized she was in trouble and screamed in desperation for God's protection and guidance in order to overcome the control exercised by the adversary.

Commander Hatonn was sent to confront the adversary. After it was **"over"**, she was free once again to listen to her instructions for recovery. And just so you ones don't become too smug, ALL of you were and are fighting the same battle, in different ways, that she is. Hatonn was sent for ALL of you. She played the part of example in this drama for she had agreed to do that THIS time.

You must understand that often times the greatest lessons you ones will ever receive are offered in just these sort of circumstances. Would she have **"fallen"**? That is between HER and GOD. Please be thankful she offered herself as example that the lessons not be hers alone, and now belong to all of you.

While you are experiencing the awakening process into GOD--KNOWING, it will not be possible to always KNOW from ego consciousness standpoint WHY this or that happened. You may not even completely understand the value of such a circumstance as occurred recently within this circle. I will share with you this fact though; the growth incurred and accepted at soul level by ALL of the individuals in this small circle of devoted God-fragments in the last week, is TREMENDOUS. Most of you will find yourselves, your perceptions, your altitudes changed in ways you may not consciously understand right now. Please KNOW that God is WELL PLEASED with you ones!

ALL who so DESIRE in full intent to assist mankind, with love and compassion, through the direction of Holy God's will. Many of you (though you know it not) already are among His finest co-creators, experiencing now in human physical form that you relate most effectively to your brethren. This is so you too, may discern and rise above the imperfections, evil and confusion offered by your adversary. This in order to again become examples of people who create a planet in balance by co-existing and co-creating within God's Laws.

Soon, precious ones, many of God's mysteries will fall away as you each come into KNOWING. Remember, as has often been said by my brother Hatonn; ***God is not mystical. He is only a mystery until you come into God-knowing, and thus, unfold those perceived mysteries.***

His words are chosen carefully. They will cause stirrings of recognition within many and discomfort to those who resist the greater awareness of self.

It is natural for ones to reject that which brings them discomfort. It is un-natural for ones to disconnect selves from the nurturing energy of His Light - yet there are ones who would argue the sanity of these words. So be it, for He gives us all free-will choice to think and choose as we will. He loves not one more than another; we are all precious and dear to Him. Nothing that we can do or say in the physical can offend or disturb Him in the least. He knows our hearts, for He created us each.

All ones will eventually come back into the conscious awareness of the inner connection we all share. Let not the brief compression of the current experience keep us from connecting to the Larger Picture we know in our hearts to be true.

We are characters in a play, acting out various dramas that will cause us to have to look beyond what is or what was, and tap into the Infinite Creative Potential, and create new and better soul-utions to the "same old problems". It is quite boring to create the same old "wheel" that we created for the last several incarnations - is it not?

Look within and recognize the Inner Connection that connects us each to one another. We are all brothers on an infinite journey of self-discovery and self-mastery. The physical is only one small part of this infinite journey, but it helps to prepare us for the many journeys, challenges, and adventures which lie ahead. Let not the perceived pressures and stresses of the moment cloud our mind to the point of losing sight of who we each are and where we are heading.

Let Him remind you that the physical environment is a byproduct of one single Energy (Light) which, in and of itself, is the wholeness of Creation. This Energy differentiated itself into two polar opposites, making up the two Primary Rays of Creation - the Silver-White Ray and the Golden-White Ray.

These two Rays perfectly balance one another and are perfectly complementary with one another. They combine with one another in such a manner as to bring forth (precipitate) what we ones have come to know as the physical universes - along with many other octaves of corresponding energy realms (planes) that are necessary in order to "hold it all together" and allow for The Creation to persist in what we ones perceive of as time.

This environment, with its compressive nature, provides a unique opportunity for the *individuated* soul (which is also borne of His Infinite Energy Potential) to experience in a manner in which all knowledge is buffered to some extent so that ones can more easily

explore their own individuality and uniqueness in a non-blended state of experiencing.

This is merely an *illusion* of separation, rather than an actual separation from the One Whole. This illusion can be quite uncomfortable for the experiencing entities, and many will begin to rapidly sink to a vibration that matches the discomfort in an effort to understand and explore the "new" environment in great detail.

Many of us are still exploring these less-than-comfortable vibrational realms and "squeezing" every last bit of data out of them that they can. They will also be using this data as contrasting information, so that they will be better able to appreciate the Higher (more familiar) frequencies of joy and exuberance. The individual experiences of each of us are recorded for ALL to connect with, experience, and grow from, and are added unto the evolving awareness of everyone everywhere (physical and non-physical).

There is nothing hidden from anyone, except from those who choose to not recognize this inner connection to infinite knowledge. The massive, holographic "data banks", labeled by some by forming a desire (question) regarding whatever it is we want to know. All this knowledge is without the restrictions of time, therefore including future, past and present, are is within the grasp of anyone who wishes to connect and partake.

Those who refuse this connection are often ones who wish to erase their past or to hide in secrecy, for the perception of "shame" is somehow unbearable. There is nothing that the ones can do that has not already been done or will not inevitably be done again. This is to say there is no reason to burden selves with ideas that they have done a "shameful" act. God Aton takes no offense. Why should He?

If you call Him a liar, do you think that He is so insecure as a being as to be offended? He knows why it is out of great inner pain and disconnect that such utterances come forth. He will ALWAYS effort to send to you the necessary guidance and insight you need - in most cases before you are even aware that you need same.

He knows that each of you will again "get back on your feet" and "dust yourselves off" and begin again to walk forward along your chosen path of self-discovery. When you do stand up again, you will often find yourself wondering what exactly it was you were sooooo upset about that you wouldn't allow yourself to get back up.

A clue: It is easier to see "the path" when you're standing on your feet than when groveling in a rut. Learned travelers will find that, if they go within and connect with their Guides, they will have the added advantage of an even larger perspective to help them navigate along their way.

Dear ones, you are *never* alone and you can *never* make a mistake that is too big or unforgivable. YOU are your own worst enemy in terms of self-punishments. God Aton will always allow you to your choice to do so, but when you cry out in your moments of agony and desperation, He'll tell you to let it go and focus your attention elsewhere - in some more productive direction.

All who seek shall find the answers they desire. **Recognizing** and answering is another matter altogether! If you cry out for assistance and then bite the hand (of those) sent to help you, because the assistance did not come in the form you wanted, then wherein lies *your* responsibility for remaining in a "troubled" state?

God Aton shall never abandon you along your many journeys, for He would only be abandoning Himself and that is something that may very well be impossible! WE ARE ALL ONE IN THE SAME!

If you erroneously think that God Aton loves the one you have come to commonly known as Lucifer any less than the one you have come to know as Esu "Jesus" Sananda, or any of His countless other creations, you err greatly in your thinking and understanding.

Limit not Him with your thinking and you will be well on your way to recognizing (and thus freeing yourself from) the repetitive cycles of reactionary decision-making that are based on ego fears and self-denial.

GOD ATON, *The One Light*, Is Creator God - THE ONE WHO CREATED *YOU*! He Is the beginning and the end. All will come full circle only to set forth anew on another adventure of exploration and growth. Go within and discern for yourself the information offered here, and know that it is brought forth with great honor and appreciation for you all!

13.1 UNCONDITIONAL LOVE?

A perception of total incorrectness has been thrust upon us as a people. The one so graciously honored with having presented it is Kubler-Ross who wrote: *"The ultimate lesson all of us have to learn is unconditional love, which includes not only others but ourselves as well."*

So now you see, it was not GOD who ordered up "unconditional" love. **GOD OFFERS ABSOLUTE AND TOTAL LOVE - not unconditional - anything. God puts so many CONDITIONS on man that the only**

unconditional love is offered the infirm infant, the elderly infirm, and the animals within the physical experience. For ALL things, save man with his gift of reason, logic, and thinking are but "beings". The thinking man is the miracle of God/Creator. And for that wondrous status, there are real "conditions" placed for PASSAGE into the higher realms of experience. Until YOU MEET THOSE CONDITIONS, you do not enter into God's immediate territory of expression. When one spouts "unconditional love", beware - they serve Satan and I don't care WHO they THINK they serve. They will have no ability to bear TRUTH for it will sting them like the scorpion and they will have no ability for stability - and you must learn to confront and move on for they are the testers of your own progressive journey. Stop feeling sorrow for their indiscretions, for those are THEIR OWN with which to deal, NOT YOURS! I sicken of watching so many people searching for a way to NOT CONFRONT OR NOT HURT FEELINGS AND THUS AND SO. Why? Because these things and ones are here for YOUR GROWTH, and until you can banish them from dealing HARM and their own form of evil intent, YOU CAN NOT PASS ON. Evil not only MAY be abolished but until you rid yourself and your place of evil, YOU ARE NOT DOING YOUR JOB. Each person has a choice of right or evil. Why would you continue to protect him who is steeped in evil? EVIL MAY AND SHALL BE SQUASHED AND CAST OUT - PERIOD. I will show the Evil-monger NO MERCY AND NO QUARTER. Why don't you try accomplishing the same? You don't have to destroy by evil methods; TRUTH WILL DO THE JOB. YOU ARE TAUGHT LIES SO THAT YOU WILL NOT MOVE AGAINST THINE ENEMY - PONDER IT! WORSE, THESE SNEAKS AND THIEVES WILL COME BACK AGAIN AND AGAIN FOR YOUR UNCONDITIONAL BLESSINGS, ONLY TO FINALLY DESTROY YOU. GET RID OF THEM FROM YOUR LIVES.

I do remind you, however, that you must live in such a way in your every-day expression so that you can believe in your own goodness, so that if today be your last, you would be content with yourself. And don't fall for the old: "Love is blind"! No, LOVE IS TOTAL TRUTH AND SEES ALL. It is ego and physical expression that puts on blindfolds and REFUSES TO SEE TRUTH. LOVE IS PERFECTION FOR *GOD IS LOVE*. **God never ceases to love you - you choose to stop loving God. God NEVER LEAVES YOU - you choose to try to leave God.** These are choices of the physical world and that which is within the choices of physical man - no more; no less!

Will you have great abundance to do God's perfect work? Yes. But God has no need of "riches" to accomplish HIS 'abundance'. Why should you? **YOU WILL HAVE WHAT YOU NEED TO ACCOMPLISH YOUR TASK, WHATEVER THAT MIGHT BE IN BOTH TASK AND ABUNDANCE.** I can promise you ONE THING: GOD WILL NOT BRING WEALTH TO HIS ENEMY SO THAT, THROUGH YOU, YOU CAN MAKE A BIG SPLASH ON THE STAGE OF YOUR OWN CONTROL AND EGO STANCE. **GOD KNOWS WHO WILL SERVE UNDER ALL CONDITIONS AND GOD DOES NOT CHOOSE WRONGLY HIS MESSENGERS OR LEADERS. GOD DOESN'T CARE WHO DOES OR DOES NOT LIKE GOD'S CHOICES – PERIOD.**

I AM GOD ATON LAKI

I AM the Light - so be it.

I AM from within and without the Light - so be it.

I AM ONE in God's Light, I AM that Light - so be it.

I AM the shining being of God's Light from within and without - so be it.

I walk and live in the Light at all times forever - so be it.

I AM ONE, A BEING OF GOD'S LIGHT, FOREVER - so be it.

I AM ENERGY - SO BE IT.

Love&Joy

I AM LAKI

TESLA RADIATION BALANCER



**THE FIRST CERTIFIED DEVICE IN THE WORLD
WITHOUT ELECTRIC AND ELECTRONIC
COMPONENTS
FOR BALANCING OF IMBALANCED RADIATION
FIELDS,
LIKE 2G, 3G, 4G, 5G, ect.**

See: <http://teslastyle101.com/tesla-radiation-balancer/>